# Influence of Chemical Doping on Microstructures and Superconducting Properties of $MgB_2\ Wires\ and\ Bulk\ Samples$

### **DISSERTATION**

Presented in Partial Fulfillment of the Requirements for the Degree Doctor of Philosophy in the Graduate School of the Ohio State University

By

Yuan Yang

Graduate Program in Materials Science and Engineering

The Ohio State University

2016

**Dissertation Committee:** 

Dr. Michael D. Sumption, Adviser

Dr. Patricia Morris

Dr. Roberto Myers

Copyright by

Yuan Yang

2016

#### **Abstract**

Magnesium diboride (MgB<sub>2</sub>) is a material with a superconducting transition temperature of 39 K. Discovered in 2001, the relatively large coherence length (and associated lack of weak links) together with its simple binary composition (making phase pure formation relatively easy) have made it a material of substantial interest. However, its inadequate in-field performance limits the high field applications. Chemical doping is the key to increasing the  $B_{c2}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub>. Chemical doping aiming at Mg site or B site substitution is of interest and both routes are explored in this thesis. Structure-property correlations are developed for dopants that either do or do not, incorporate themselves into the MgB<sub>2</sub> matrix.

First, the effects of C doping in the state of art MgB<sub>2</sub> wires were investigated. In order to do so, a series of state of the art C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires, in both mono-filamentary and multi-filamentary forms, were fabricated by a local company. Their transport and magnetic performance in various magnetic fields, and mechanical induced degradation, were examined. The C doping influence on the critical current density and the *n*-values were discussed.

Secondly, the effects of rare earth oxide (REO) doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> were studied. Two sets of samples including both bulk samples and wires were fabricated. Microstructural

evidence obtained by SEM and TEM proved that nano-size inclusions formed after REO doping acted as grain growth inhibitors, as evidenced a reduction of MgB<sub>2</sub> grain size in REO doped bulk samples. The results of XRD and magnetic measurements on the bulk samples demonstrated that Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> do not alloy with MgB<sub>2</sub>, no changes being observed in the lattice parameters,  $T_c$  and  $B_{c2}$  of doped MgB<sub>2</sub>. Enhancements in flux pinning and  $J_c$  were obtained in both bulk samples and wires by REO doping, consistent with the microstructural evidence of notable grain refinements and the presence of nanosize inclusions as new pinning sites in MgB<sub>2</sub> grains.

Lastly, a set of metal diboride and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples were synthesized at very high temperatures and pressures (up to 1700°C and 10 MPa) to explore solubility limits of dopant species in MgB<sub>2</sub> and enhance diffusion during the sample synthesis. The microstructure was studied by XRD, EDS, TEM and STEM, and doping the influence of doping on superconducting properties were investigated by magnetic measurement. The chemical doping induced changes in microstructure and properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples were discussed.

# Dedication

This document is dedicated to my family.

## Acknowledgments

I would like to thank both Dr. Michael D. Sumption and Dr. Edward W. Collings for their guidance, enthusiasm, and support they have given me throughout the completion of my doctoral work. I would also like to thank the members of my dissertation committee, Dr. Roberto C. Myers and Dr. Patricia Morris, as well as Dr. Sheikh Akbar and Dr. William Clark who served in my Ph.D. candidacy exam, for their support, advice, and constructive criticism.

In addition, I would like to thank the co-workers and colleagues from Department of Materials Science and Engineering at The Ohio State University, including but not limited to Dr. Milan Majoros, Dr. Scot Bohnenstiehl, Dr. Michael Susner, Mohammed Mahmud, Madhu Kongara, Cory Myers, Chris Kovacs, Xingchen Xu, Guangze Li, Yi Ding, Hyun-Sung Kim, Ashiwini Chandra, Jake Zwayer, and Mike Kuldell. I would also like to thank my collaborators at Hyper-Tech Research, Inc., including Matt Rindfleisch, Xuan Peng, Mike Tomsic, CJ Thong and Jinji Yue.

I also want to acknowledge the following grants which supported my research: National Institutes of Health (NIH), National Institute of Biomedical Imaging and Bioengineering, under R01EB018363.

Furthermore, I would like to thank the staff of the Department of Materials Science and Engineering, particularly Ken Kushner, Ross Baldwin, Steve Bright, Mark Cooper, Mei Wang, and Kathleen Babusci. Additionally, thanks to Henk Colijn, Cameron Begg, and Dan Huber of Center for Electron Microscopy and Analysis (CEMAS) for their help with XRD, TEM, SEM, and FIB training.

Finally, I would like to acknowledge the supports of my beloved family. None of this thesis work would be possible without their support.

### Vita

Jan 8, 1988	.Born in Changji, Xinjiang, China
2002	.No.1 Senior High School of Ürümqi
2005	.B.S. Physics, Zhejiang University
2009 to 2015	.M.S. Materials Science and Engineering, The
	Ohio State University
2009 to present	.Graduate Research Associate, Department of
	Materials Science and Engineering, The Ohio
	State University

## **Publications**

- **Y. Yang**, M. D. Sumption and E. W. Collings, "Influence of Metal Diboride and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Additions on Microstructure and Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> Fabricated at High Temperatures and Under Pressure", *Sci. Rep.* **6**, 29306 (2016).
- **Y. Yang**, M. D. Sumption, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "Strong enhancement of critical current density and flux pinning in rare earth oxides added MgB<sub>2</sub> bulks and strands by notable grain refinement", in preparation.

- **Y. Yang**, G. Li, M. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "Influence of twisting and bending on the  $J_c$  and n-value of multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", *Physica C*, **519** 188-123 (2015).
- M. A. Susner, S. D. Bohnenstiehl, S. A. Dregia, M. D. Sumption, Y. Yang, J. J. Donovan and E. W. Collings, "Homogeneous carbon doping of magnesium diboride by high-temperature, high-pressure synthesis", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **104**, 162603 (2014).
- G. Z. Li, K. M. Reddy, J. B. Zwayer, M. A. Kuldell, M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, M. D. Sumption, J. J. Yue, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic, C. J. Thong and E. W. Collings. "Critical current density and current transfer length of multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> strands of various design", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.*, 23 6200202 (2013).
- **Y. Yang**, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic and E. W. Collings "Influence of Strand Design, Boron Type, and Carbon Doping Method on the Transport Properties of Powder-in-Tube MgB<sub>2</sub>-xCx Strands", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **22** 6200110 (2012).
- G. Z. Li, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Susner, **Y. Yang**, K. M. Reddy, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic, C. J. Thong and E. W. Collings, "The critical current density of advanced internal-Mg-diffusion-processed MgB<sub>2</sub> wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, **25** 115023 (2012).
- G. Z. Li, **Y. Yang**, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption and E. W. Collings, "Critical current densities and n-values of MgB<sub>2</sub> strands over a wide range of temperatures and fields", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, **25** 025001 (2012).

Y. Ding, G. Z. Li, Y. Yang, C. J. Kovacs, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, Y. Sun, J. C.

Zhuang, Z. X. Shi, M. Majoros and E. W. Collings, "Effects of cold high pressure

densification on Cu sheathed Ba<sub>0.6</sub>K<sub>0.4</sub>Fe<sub>2</sub>As<sub>2</sub> superconducting wire", *Physica C*, **483** 13-

16 (2012).

M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, M. D. Sumption, E. W. Collings, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic

and J. V. Marzik, "Enhanced critical fields and superconducting properties of pre-doped B

powder-type MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 24, 012001 (2011).

S. D. Bohnenstiehl, M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, E. W. Collings, M. D. Sumption, M. A.

Rindfleisch and R. Boone, "Carbon doping of MgB<sub>2</sub> by toluene and malic-acid-in-toluene",

Physica C, **471** 3-4 108-111 (2011).

Fields of Study

Major Field: Materials Science and Engineering

ix

## Table of Contents

Abstractii
Dedicationiv
Acknowledgmentsv
Vitavii
Publicationsvii
Fields of Studyix
Table of Contents x
List of Tablesxv
List of Figuresxvii
Chapter 1: Introduction to MgB <sub>2</sub> Superconductors
1.1 Discovery, Advantages and Limitations in MgB <sub>2</sub> Superconductors
1.2 Structure and General Properties of MgB <sub>2</sub>
1.3 Thermodynamics and Kinetics in MgB <sub>2</sub> Formation
1.4 Superconductivity in MgB <sub>2</sub> 6
1.4.1 Fundamental Theories and Concepts of Superconductivity

1.4.2 Upper Critical Field $B_{c2}$ and Irreversibility Field $B_k$ in MgB <sub>2</sub>	15
1.4.3 Flux Pinning in MgB <sub>2</sub>	20
1.4.4 Weak-linking of Superconductors	27
1.4.5 Electric Connectivity and Porosity in MgB <sub>2</sub>	28
1.5 Chemical Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub>	32
1.5.1 Carbon Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub>	34
1.5.2 Metal Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub>	40
1.5.3 Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub>	44
1.6 Summary and Motivation	48
Chapter 2: Experimental Methods and Sample Fabrication	51
2.1 MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk Synthesis Techniques	51
2.2 MgB <sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wire Fabrication	53
2.3 High-Pressure and High-Temperature Method	56
2.4 X-Ray Diffraction	60
2.5 Electron Microscopy	62
2.6 Transport $J_c$ Measurements	65
2.7 Physical Property Measurement System	68
2.7.1 Vibrating Sample Magnetometry	68
2.7.2 Resistivity Measurements	70

2.8 Error Analysis
Chapter 3: Carbon Doping in <i>in situ</i> MgB <sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wires
3.1 Enhanced Transport properties in the MgB <sub>2</sub> Monofilamentary Wires by Using O
pre-doping method79
3.2 The Influence of Heat Treatment Parameters on the C Doping Efficiency in the
MgB <sub>2</sub> Monofilamentary Wires by Using C Pre-Doping Method
3.3 The Effects of C Doping on the $n$ -Values and Flux Pinning Potential $U$ in the MgB
Wires
3.3.1 Transport measurement of <i>n</i> -value
3.3.2 Magnetic measurement of <i>n</i> -value
3.3.3 Resistive measurement of <i>n</i> -value
3.3.4 Comparison of <i>n</i> -value
3.4 Transport properties of MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT Multifilamentary Wires by Using C Pre-Dope
Boron
3.5 Transport Properties of Malic-Acid-Doped MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT Multifilamentary Wire
Made Using Two Boron Types
3.6 Mechanical Bending Induced Degradation in C Doped MgB <sub>2</sub> Wires 112
3.7 Summary of C Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wires
Chapter 4: Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk and Wires
4.1 Sample Preparation and Measurements

4.2 REO Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk
4.2.1 Influence of REO Doping in XRD Results and Lattice Constants of MgB <sub>2</sub>
Bulk
4.2.2 Influence of REO Doping on the Microstructures of MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk
4.2.3 Influence of REO Doping in Superconducting Transition Temperature $T_c$ and $T_c$
Distribution in MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk
4.2.4 Influence of REO Doping on the Upper Critical Fields $B_{c2}$ of MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk 130
4.2.5 Influences of REO Doping on Critical Current Density, Irreversibility Field, and
Flux Pinning of MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk
4.3 Influence of Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT Wires
4.3.1 Influence of Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on the Microstructure and Grain Size in MgB <sub>2</sub>
wires
4.3.2 Influence of Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on Transport and Magnetic Critical Current
Densities
4.3.3 Influence of Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on Irreversibility Field and Flux Pinning
Behavior
4.3.4 Influence of Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on the Upper Critical Field $B_{c2}$
4.3.5 Final Note on Flux Pinning and Grain Size in REO doped MgB <sub>2</sub> Bulk and
Wires
4.4 Summary of REO Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> 142

Chapter 5: Influence of Metal Diboride and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Additions on the Structure and
Properties of MgB <sub>2</sub> Fabricated at High Pressures and Temperatures
5.1 Introduction to Metal Diboride and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> doping into MgB <sub>2</sub>
5.2 Sample Synthesis
5.3 Influence of MB <sub>2</sub> and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on XRD and Lattice Parameters
5.4 Influence of MB <sub>2</sub> and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> doping on microstructure - SEM and TEM 149
5.4.1 Microstructures of ZrB <sub>2</sub> Added Samples
5.4.2 Microstructures of TiB <sub>2</sub> Added Samples
5.4.3 Microstructures of NbB <sub>2</sub> Added Samples
5.4.4 Microstructures of Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Added Samples
5.5 Influence of MB <sub>2</sub> and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on Superconducting Transition Temperature
$T_c$ and $T_c$ Distribution
5.6 Influence of MB <sub>2</sub> and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on Upper Critical Field B <sub>c2</sub> and Irreversibility
Field $B_k$
5.7 Influence of MB <sub>2</sub> and Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> Doping on Magnetic Critical Current Density $J_{cm}$ and
Flux Pinning Behavior
5.8 Summary of MB <sub>2</sub> Doping in MgB <sub>2</sub>
Chapter 6: Summary and Conclusions
Appendix A: List of Symbols
References 174

# List of Tables

Table 1 List of C and C-containing compounds, metal and metal-containing borides, and
rare earth oxides added to MgB <sub>2</sub>
Table 2 Sample specification for C doped MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT wires
Table 3 4.2K $J_c$ for the MgB <sub>2</sub> wires at 6T and 10T.
Table 4 Heat treatment parameters of P-02
Table 5 The 4.2 K $J_c$ values of P-02 with various HTs at 10T in the decreasing order 86
Table 6 Specifications of samples of intrinsic <i>n</i> -value study
Table 7 Comparison of the tran- $n$ -values and $U$ . The marked (*) values are estimated by
the fits for the equation (30)
Table 8 Specifications of C pre-doped wires
Table 9 4.2 K transport $J_c$ values of SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels
of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C at 5T and 10T, respectively
Table 10 $B_0$ , $B^*$ , and $J_{c0}$ values of SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels
of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C
Table 11 Specifications of malic acid doped wires

Table 12 4.2 K transport $J_c$ values of SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic
acid and Tangshan-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid at 5T and 10T,
respectively
Table 13 $B_0$ , $B^*$ , and $J_{c0}$ values of SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic acid
and Tangshan-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid
Table 14 Specifications and properties of the strands for mechanical tests
Table 15 Bending radius and bending strain for a 0.8 mm OD strand
Table 16 Doping additions amount and heat treatments for undoped and REO doped $MgB_2$
bulk samples (B) and wires (W).
Table 17 Lattice parameters and RE contained impurities in the undoped and REO doped
MgB <sub>2</sub> bulk samples. 125
Table 18 Grain sizes for undoped and REO doped MgB <sub>2</sub> bulk samples
Table 19 $T_c$ and FWHM of MgB <sub>2</sub> bulk samples
Table 20 $B_k$ and flux pinning properties of the MgB <sub>2</sub> bulk
Table 21 Superconducting properties of MgB <sub>2</sub> wires
Table 22 Assembled Data from Section 4.2.1 to 4.3.4
Table 23 Doping levels, heat-treatment parameters, lattice parameters and MB <sub>x</sub> impurity
amounts for the MgB <sub>2</sub> samples. 147
Table 24. Comparison of the superconducting properties amount the MgR <sub>2</sub> samples 158

# List of Figures

Figure 1 MgB <sub>2</sub> lattice structure (a) along the $caxis$ ; (b) along the $a$ or $b$ axis; c) from an
arbitrary point. The blue spheres are Mg atoms and the yellow spheres are B atoms. The
silver sticks represent the B-B bonding in the <i>a-b</i> plane
Figure 2 Mg-B phase diagram at 0.1MPa (1 atm) [17]. (Reprint with permission from
Elsevier)5
Figure 3 Images are optical micrographs of B fibers partially reacted with liquid Mg at
1000 °C for (a) 1 min, (b) 2 min, (c) 3 min and (d) 5 min [20].(Reprint with permission
from APS)6
Figure 4 Vortices in NbSe <sub>2</sub> defined by scanning tunneling microscopy (STEM) [38].
(Reprint with permission from APS)
Figure 5 The interface between superconducting region and normal region of (top) Type-I
and (bottom) Type-II. (Pictures were drawn by Yuan Yang)
Figure 6 Critical surface of a typical MgB <sub>2</sub> superconductor characterized by $J_c$ , $B_{c2}$ and $T_c$ .
Figure 7 $B_{c2}$ - $T$ (solid line) for MgB <sub>2</sub> illustrated by the bilayer model shown as inset. The
dash lines indicate the $B_{c2}(T)$ curves for the $\sigma$ and and $\pi$ band based on the single-band
BCS theory under dirty limit [44] (Reprinted with permission from Elsevier)

Figure 8 A typical Kramer plot of a $MgB_2$ sample describes the determination of $B_k$ . The
red dash line indicates the linear fitting
Figure 9 Schematic diagram of the relationship between the transport current, <i>I</i> , the applied
field, $B$ , and the Lorentz force, $F_L$ , on the flux lines
Figure 10 (a) Polarized light image of MgB2 sample; (b) magneto-optical images of the
same area of the MgB <sub>2</sub> sample [60]. (Reprinted with permission from Nature Publishing
Group)
Figure 11 Three normalized bulk pinning function curves, Dew-Hughes [38]
Figure 12 Schematic of an in situ MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT wire (a) before reaction and (b) after reaction.
(c) Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on fractured
surfaces of an in situ MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT wire. 29
Figure 13 High resolution TEM of a single-phase grain. (a) MgO layer at grain boundary
A. (b) enlarged A area [76]. (Reprinted with permission from Elsevier)
Figure 14 Relationship between the critical current density in self field at 20 K and the
electric connectivity. The line simply shows the trend [80]. (Reprinted with permission
from Elsevier)
Figure 15 Variations in lattice parameters (left) and $T_c$ (right) with increasing C
composition in MgB <sub>2-x</sub> C <sub>x</sub> [81]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)
Figure 16 TEM images of SiC doped MgB <sub>2</sub> samples. High dislocation density and round
shape inclusions are present within each grain [75]. (Reprinted with permission from AIP)
36

Figure 17 Microscopic analysis of the grain boundary region of malic acid-doped sample. (a) Scanning transmission electron microscope (STEM) image of interface region, with the inset showing a schematic diagram. (b) Electron energy loss spectrum (EELS). Carbon K peak can be most clearly seen at the interface (region 2). (c) Fast Fourier transform (FFT) pattern for the impurity phase. (d) Color map of electron energy loss of boron K (blue color) and carbon K (red color) in a selected area of (a) (marked with yellow box) [96]. Figure 18 (a) False color SEM image showing locations of EPMA data collection and (b) summary of EPMA analysis on sample MBC-2 including renormalization based on the assumption that most of the oxygen was bound to Mg as MgO [97]. (Reprinted with Figure 19 (a) An electron-diffraction pattern of the superstructure phase MgAlB<sub>4</sub>, with the wave vector of  $q=c^*/2$ . (b) A schematic structural model of MgAlB<sub>4</sub>. (c) High-resolution TEM image clearly exhibiting ordered Al and Mg layers along c direction. Inset shows a calculated image. (d) Temperature dependence of normalized magnetization (upper panel) and resistivity (lower panel) showing superconductivity in a MgAlB<sub>4</sub> sample [104]. Figure 20 Composition dependence of (a) superconducting temperature  $(T_c)$  and (b) basic structural parameters a and c for Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub>, anomalies in both structural and physical properties in association with Al ordering can be clearly recognized [104]. (Reprinted with 

Figure 21 Left panel: $B_{c2}$ of the $Al_xMg_{1-x}B_2$ samples as a function of temperature; right
panel: $B_{c2}$ of the Al <sub>x</sub> Mg <sub>1-x</sub> B <sub>2</sub> samples as a function of the reduced temperature $T/T_c$ [107].
(Reprinted with permission from APS)
Figure 22 TEM of 10 wt % Y2O3-doped $MgB_2$ (a) Micrograph showing nanoprecipitates
of $YB_4$ embedded in $MgB_2$ grains, and (b) diffraction pattern along $MgB_2$ [120] direction.
YB4 ring pattern is outlined [118]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)45
Figure 23 FEG-SEM images of the (a) pure $MgB_2$ and (b) sample added with 0.5 wt.% of
$Dy_2O_3.\ (c)\ Bright-field\ TEM\ micrograph\ of\ MgB_2\ matrix\ showing\ strain\ field\ contrast\ with$
a high order matrix reflection. The reciprocal lattice vector g is indicated by an arrow. (d)
HRTEM image showing the [210] lattice fringe of a nano-size DyB <sub>4</sub> precipitate [119].
(Reprinted with permission from APS)
Figure 24 A reacted IMD monofilamentary MgB <sub>2</sub> wire shows dense MgB <sub>2</sub> layer
surrounding a large central hole where the Mg rod was present before the reaction [125].
55
Figure 25 The schematic diagram of the HTP process involved (a) hand mixing; (b) ball
milling; (c) pressing into pellets; (d) filling Mg turnings; (e) assembling; and (f) induction
heating57
Figure 26 A picture of the HPT rig with important components labeled
Figure 27 A schematic diagram of the Bragg's law condition where the incident beam and
diffracted beam follow $n\lambda = 2d\sin\theta$

Figure 28 Three sample probes used in the transport measurements: (a) 4.2 K Short sample
probe; (b) Variable temperature short sampe probe (10 - 35 K); (c) 4.2 K ITER barrel probe.
67
Figure 29 A typical VSM-measured <i>M-B</i> curve of a MgB <sub>2</sub> specimen
Figure 30 (Bottom) the superconducting critical transition temperature $T_c$ is determined by
a DC susceptibility $\chi$ vs. $T$ curve. (Top) the $T_c$ distribution expressed by $d\chi/dB$ vs. $B$ plot.
70
Figure 31 4.2K transport measurements were made on eight samples from a 2% C doped
MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT multifilamentary wire. The gauge lengths of barrels and short samples were 50
cm and 50 mm, respectively. The electric field criterion $E_c$ =1 $\mu$ V/cm [199]73
Figure 32 A schematic diagram of monofilamentary and multifilamentary MgB <sub>2</sub> PIT wires
fabricated by the <i>in situ</i> PIT process
Figure 33 SEM-backscatter images of a set of representative strands [192]79
Figure 34 4.2 K transport $J_c$ vs. $B$ for MgB <sub>2</sub> wires with various C amounts [193] 81
Figure 35 The magnetic field $B$ (at which $J_c$ can arrive $10^4 \text{A/cm}^2$ ) vs. actual C doping
amounts at different heat treatment parameters. 82
Figure 36 $B_{c2}$ vs. $T$ curves of the MgB <sub>2</sub> wires with various C amounts [93]
Figure 37 Transport $J_c$ vs. $B$ curves at various $T$ of P-00 (filled symbols) and P-03 (unfilled
symbols) [194]
Figure 38 Transport $J_c$ vs. $B$ curves of P-02 with various different HTs at 4.2K [195] 86
Figure 39 The 10 T $J_c$ of P-02 with various HT parameters

Figure 40 The $\log V$ vs. $\log I$ of P-02 at 4.2K. The solid lines are linear fits and the <i>n</i> -values
are the slopes of these lines [199]90
Figure 41 The <i>n</i> -values of P-00, P-02 and I-02 extracted from transport measurements. 91
Figure 42 The tran- <i>n</i> vs. <i>B</i> curves at 4.2 K fitted to $n \propto e - m \cdot B$
Figure 43 The $J_{cm}$ vs. $B$ of P-00 at various $T$ . The sweep rate $dB/dt$ is from 3 mT/s to 13
mT/s [199]94
Figure 44 The $\log E$ vs. $\log J$ of P-00 at 4.2K. The solid lines are linear fitting and the $n$ -
value is the slope of these lines [199]
Figure 45 The <i>n</i> -values of P-00 obtained from magnetic measurements (unfilled symbols)
and transport measurements (filled symbols). The solid lines are fits of mag-n-values to
$n \propto e - m \cdot B[199]$ 96
Figure 46 (a) $\rho$ - $T$ curves of P-00 at various $B$ ; (b) $\ln(\rho)$ vs. $1/T$ curves of the transition
regime in (a). Solid lines in (b) are linear fittings [199]
Figure 47 The RT- <i>n</i> -values of P-00, P-02 and I-02. Solid lines are the fits to $n \propto e - m$
B. Inset are the same data plotted linearly [199]
Figure 48 (a) 4.2 K transport $J_c$ vs. $B$ and (b) $J_c(5T)$ vs. %C for SMI-boron strands directly
doped with nominal levels of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C [192]
Figure 49 <i>n</i> -value vs. <i>B</i> for SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels of 1%C,
2%C, and 4%C [192]
Figure 50 4.2 K transport $J_C$ vs. $B$ for SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic
acid and Tangshan-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid [192] 110

Figure 51 Optical cross-section images of PIT-36 and AIMI-18 after reaction for
675°C/60min [196]
Figure 52 Apparatus used to apply a bending strain at room temperature. The wire to be
bent is run between two pulleys, with weights used to apply a constant force. A shaped
piece of G-10 in then raised until the bent wire lays along its whole curvature. The G10
piece is then retracted and the wire removed. (Picture was provided by Matt Rindfleisch)
Figure 53 Transport properties of the starting strands: $J_c$ vs $B$ for (a) PIT-54, (b) PIT-36,
and (c) AIMI-18. The <i>n</i> -value vs <i>B</i> of AIMI-18 is also represented in (d). Lines in (c) are
fitting curves based on a modified percolation model for MgB <sub>2</sub> strands [56]. Lines in (d)
are fits to $n \propto e - m \cdot B$ [196]
Figure 54 4.2K transport results for PIT-36 in response to bending strain plus release: (a)
$J_c$ - $B$ behavior, (b) the relative change of $J_c(B)$ vs bending strain, and (c) $n$ -value vs bending
strain at various <i>B</i> [196]
Figure 55 4.2K transport results for AIMI-18 in response to bending strain plus release: (a)
$J_c$ - $B$ behavior, (b) the relative change of $J_c(B)$ vs bending strain, and (c) $n$ -value vs bending
strain at various <i>B</i> [196]
Figure 56 (a) X-ray diffraction characterization of undoped MgB <sub>2</sub> sample B-00, and the
two REO doped samples; (b) Peaks (110) and (002), as these two peaks are directly related
to lattice parameter $a$ and $c$ , respectively. Note for the REO doped samples, no peak shifting
is observed.

Figure 57 (a) Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on a
fractured surface of B-00. Some MgB2 grains are dimensioned; (b) a fractured surface of
B-DY; (c) a fractured surface of B-ND. Note that the grain size in the undoped sample B-
00 is much larger than those in the REO doped samples
Figure 58 Bright-field (BF) TEM imaging of (a) an agglomeration contained grains of B-
DY; (b) nano-size inclusions inside MgB2 grains of B-DY; (c) an agglomeration contained
grains of B-ND; (d) nano-size inclusions inside MgB <sub>2</sub> grains of B-ND
Figure 59 (a) DC susceptibility $\chi$ vs. $T$ at 0.01 T and (b) the $T_c$ distribution - $d\chi/dT$ vs. $T$
for the undoped bulk sample B-00 and the doped bulk sample B-DY and B-ND 129
Figure 60 The temperature dependency of $B_{c2}$ for the undoped bulk sample B-00 and the
doped bulk sample B-DY and B-ND
Figure 61 (a) Magnetic critical current density $J_{cm}$ vs. $B$ (Inset is Kramer plot $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$ vs.
B); (b) the flux pinning density $F_p$ vs. b (Inset is $f_p$ vs. b where $f_p = F_p/F_{p,max}$ ); and (c) $F_{p,max}$
vs. 1/D (dash line is the linear fitting) for B-00, B-DY and B-ND
Figure 62 Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on
fractured surfaces: (a) $-$ (c) W-00 and (d) $-$ (f) W-DY. Three heat treatments were included:
(a) (d) 650 $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min; (b) (e) 675 $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min; and (c) (f) 700 $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min. Insets
are enlarged SEM images
Figure 63 Transport critical current density at 4.2 K for the Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY and
the control W-00. The results of an undoped MgB <sub>2</sub> wire (blue square) from [93] are plotted
for comparison

Figure 64 Magnetic critical current density $J_{cm}$ vs. $B$ of for the Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY
and the control W-00.
Figure 65 (a) the flux pinning density $F_p$ vs. $B$ ; and (b) normalized flux pinning behavior
$f_p$ vs. $b$ of for the Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY and the control W-00
Figure 66 (a) The temperature dependency of upper critical field $B_{c2}$ for W-DY and W-00.
The values over 13 T were obtained from National High Magnetic Field Laboratory. The
results of an undoped MgB <sub>2</sub> wire (blue circle) from [93] are also plotted for comparison.
(b) The $B_{c2}$ vs. Dopant types at 10 K and 20 K. The $B_{c2}$ values were extracted by the linear
fittings of the $B_{c2}$ vs. $T$ curves in (a).
Figure 67 $F_{p,max}$ vs. $1/D$ of the bulk samples (filled symbols) and wires (unfilled symbols).
Dash lines are linear fitting of the data
Figure 68 A schematic is used to describe the mechanism of REO doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> . REB <sub>x</sub>
particles (red) do not distort MgB <sub>2</sub> grains around/containing them. Thus, the $B_{c2}$ and $T_c$ are
unaffected by REO doping
Figure 69 (a) X-ray diffraction characterization of undoped MgB <sub>2</sub> sample HPT-01, and all
theMB <sub>2</sub> doped samples; (b) Peaks (110) and (002), as these two peaks are directly related
to lattice parameter $a$ and $c$ , respectively. Note for the MB <sub>2</sub> doped samples, small peak
shifting and MB <sub>2</sub> peaks are observed
Figure 70 (a) BSE image of HTP-Zr-01; (b) BSE image of HTP-Zr-02; (c) BF TEM image
of HTP-Zr-02. Insets are SAD of two distinct MgB2 grains; (d) nano-size inclusions
observed close to/at MgB2 grain boundaries; (e) EDS spectra of spot A, B and C; (f)

HAADF image of a nano-size inclusion close to MgB <sub>2</sub> grain boundaries. Inset is the
intensity of Zr signal from STEM-EDS scanning across the inclusion (red dash line) 150
Figure 71 (a) BSE image of HTP-Ti-01; (b) BSE image of HTP-Ti-02; (c) BF TEM image
of HTP-Ti-01. Large amount of crystal defects in MgB2 grain close to MgB2/TiB2 interface
(d) DF TEM image of ingrain crystal defects in MgB2 grain close to TiB2; (e) HAADF
image of $MgB_2$ grains with high defect density and STEM-EDS scanning across one of the
nano-inclusions (red dash line). Inset is the intensity of ${\rm Ti}_{K\alpha}$ ; (f) EDS spectra of spots A-E
from (c) and (e)
Figure 72 (a) BSE image of HTP-Nb-01; (b) fractured SE images, insets are BSE image
of the fractured area; (c) BF TEM image of HTP-Nb-01 contained NbB2 inclusions. Inset
is the DF TEM image of NbB2 inclusions; (d) MgB2 grains with high density of defects;
(e) STEM-EDS scanning across one of the nano-inclusions (red dash line); (f) EDS spectra
of spot A-D
Figure 73 (a) BSE image of HTP-DY, four different phases (MgB <sub>2</sub> , MgB <sub>4</sub> , Mg and MgO)
are labeled; (b) BF TEM image of nano-size inclusions (10 – 50 nm) are found inside $MgB_2$
grains; (c) HAADF image of one MgB2 grain, white precipitates are Dy-contained; (d)
EDS spectra of spot A-C in (c); (e) the intensity of $Dy_{L\alpha}$ from STEM-EDS scanning (red
dash line in (c))
Figure 74 (a) DC susceptibility $\chi$ vs. $T$ at 0.01 T; and (b) the $T_c$ distribution - $d\chi/dT$ vs. $T$
of the all MgB <sub>2</sub> samples
Figure 75 (a) The temperature dependent $B_{c2}$ ( $T$ ) curves of the all MgB <sub>2</sub> samples. (b) The
<i>B<sub>c2</sub></i> vs. Dopants at 20 K and 30 K

Figure 76 Magnetic critical current density $J_{cm}$ vs. $T$ curves of the undoped sample HPT-
01 and the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K.162
Figure 77 Kramer plot $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$ vs. $B$ curves of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the doped
samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K
Figure 78 The flux pinning density $F_p$ vs. $B$ curves of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the
doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K 164
Figure 79 Normalized flux pinning behavior $f_p$ vs. $b$ of the undoped sample HPT-01 and
the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K 166
Figure 80 A schematic is used to describe the mechanism of REO doping in MgB <sub>2</sub> . MB <sub>2</sub>
particles (red) distort MgB <sub>2</sub> grains around/containing them (green). The $B_{c2}$ and $T_c$ of these
distorted regions are different from the unaffected MgB <sub>2</sub> regions

### Chapter 1: Introduction to MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconductors

#### 1.1 Discovery, Advantages and Limitations in MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconductors

Superconductivity in magnesium diboride (MgB<sub>2</sub>) was discovered by Akimitsu *et al.* in 2001 [1]. However, research on MgB<sub>2</sub> itself began over one hundred years ago [2], shortly after Onnes' discovery of superconductivity in mercury [3]. MgB<sub>2</sub> was first seen in the literature in 1881 as a product of the reduction of B<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> with Mg [2]; however, at the time it was identified as Mg<sub>3</sub>B<sub>2</sub>. In 1954, Russell [4] used X-ray diffraction (XRD) to determine the lattice parameters of MgB<sub>2</sub>, thereby fixing the composition at MgB<sub>2</sub> for the lowest boride phase based on geometric constraints. The observation was then confirmed by many authors [1], who categorized MgB<sub>2</sub> into a P6/mmm space group.

With a transition temperature  $T_c$  of about 39K, the MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor can be operated under closed-loop refrigeration instead of in a liquid helium bath. Compared to Nb-based alloys and intermetallic superconductors which have been well studied, the possibility of applications at 20-25 K make MgB<sub>2</sub> cost competitive. Although the  $T_c$ s of several cuprate-based high temperature superconductors are in the range of 90K [6,7], their highly anisotropic properties and weak-link problems which require a high degree of grain alignment, as well as cost, limit the industrial applications of these materials. Additionally,

MgB<sub>2</sub> is synthesized from relatively inexpensive constituent elements (Mg and B), contains no weak links, and it is relatively easy to fabricate. All these advantages make it a good candidate for future applications.

In spite of the aforementioned advantages, several obstacles limit the actual application of  $MgB_2$  superconductors: (i) low connectivity, due to its porous structure and the presence of impurity phases; (ii) low critical current density,  $J_c$ , which is proportionally related to its flux pinning behavior, and (iii) low values of the upper critical field,  $B_{c2}$ , compared to those of  $Nb_3Sn$  and some cuprate-based superconductors, a deficiency that limits its high magnetic field application. Extensive studies have been devoted to the resolution of these issues [8-11]. Chemical doping has been seen to be an efficient way to enhance the properties of  $MgB_2$  superconductor, especially flux pinning and upper critical field  $B_{c2}$ .

## 1.2 Structure and General Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>

The crystal structure of MgB<sub>2</sub> is presented in Figure 1. It is an AlB<sub>2</sub>-like hexagonal structure with the in-plane lattice parameter a = 3.086Å and out-of-plane parameter c = 3.524Å [1]. The space group is P6/mmm. The MgB<sub>2</sub> unit cell is traced in red and can be described with the Mg at (0,0,0) and the B at (1/3, 2/3,1/2) and (2/3, 1/3,1/2). Essentially, B atoms in MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice form primitive two dimensional honeycomb-like layers similar to

graphene sheets stacked with no displacement, leaving large, nearly spherical pores for Mg [12]. Mg atoms whose size is much bigger than B occupy these pores between the B layers.

There are two types of atomic bonds which play important roles in the superconductivity of MgB<sub>2</sub>: a covalent  $\sigma$  bonding in the B atomic plane and a ionic  $\pi$  bonding formed between Mg and B out of the B plane [12,13]. The superconducting energy gaps are 6.4-7.2meV for the  $\sigma$  band and 1.2-3.7meV for the  $\pi$  band at 4.2K [13,14]. The superconducting and normal-state properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> are strongly influenced by this two-band structure which leads to the anisotropic behavior in both the electronic and thermal properties, that have been observed in thin films [15] and single crystals [16].

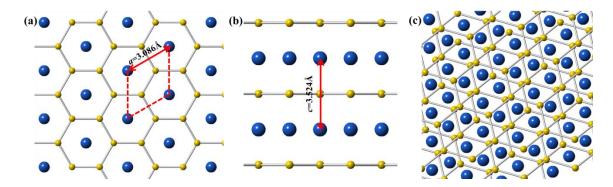


Figure 1 MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice structure (a) along the caxis; (b) along the a or b axis; c) from an arbitrary point. The blue spheres are Mg atoms and the yellow spheres are B atoms. The silver sticks represent the B-B bonding in the a-b plane.

## 1.3 Thermodynamics and Kinetics in MgB<sub>2</sub> Formation

The Mg-B binary phase diagram is presented in Figure 2 [17]. It is clear that even at very high temperatures, B has a very low solubility in Mg and vice-versa. Also, Mg has a low melting temperature ( $\sim 650$  °C) and a boiling temperature ( $\sim 1094$  °C), compared to B whose melting temperature is  $\sim 2071$  °C. Without the use of high pressures and a confined system to prevent significant Mg loss, the temperature of MgB<sub>2</sub> synthesis in the literature is generally limited to  $\sim 600$ -900 °C. Besides MgB<sub>2</sub>, there are other intermetallics present, namely, MgB<sub>4</sub> and MgB<sub>7</sub>, with orthorhombic structures [18,19]. All of these borides are considered to be line compounds and are stable well above the boiling point of Mg. Since no superconductivity has been observed in MgB<sub>4</sub> or MgB<sub>7</sub>, they can be treated as normal impurity phases that may block currents and reduce connectivity if present in the final product. Further, at 1atm, MgB<sub>2</sub> can decompose into MgB<sub>4</sub> and Mg at  $\sim 1174$  °C by the reaction of 2MgB<sub>2</sub> $\Longrightarrow$ MgB<sub>4</sub>+Mg. This peritectic decomposition also limits the high temperature synthesis of MgB<sub>2</sub>.

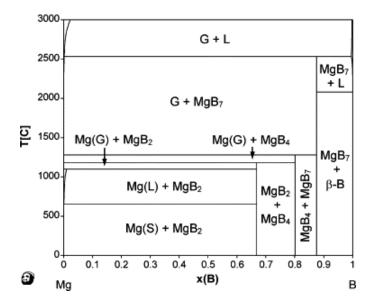


Figure 2 Mg-B phase diagram at 0.1MPa (1 atm) [17]. (Reprint with permission from Elsevier)

The semi solid-state formation of MgB<sub>2</sub> follows a shrinking core model [20,21]. During heat treatment, Mg first infiltrates into the B particles, reacts with B to form an MgB<sub>7</sub> shell. Then, this MgB<sub>7</sub> outer shell gradually transforms into MgB<sub>4</sub>; finally, MgB<sub>2</sub> is formed with further diffusion of Mg through these outer layers [20,21]. The kinetics of this diffusion-controlled reaction were fully studied by embedding a pure B fiber (in which an amorphous B layer surrounded a W-B core) in liquid Mg and investigating the reaction at temperatures varying from 700 °C to 1025 °C [20,21]. Two mechanisms were applied to explain the MgB<sub>2</sub> fiber formations: diffusion-controlled growth of cylindrical triple layers (MgB<sub>7</sub>, MgB<sub>4</sub> and MgB<sub>2</sub>) and radial growth of the cracks produced by the volume expansion, Figure 3. The diffusion coefficients of these intermetallics are so small that it is difficult to achieve full reaction of the MgB<sub>2</sub> phase under traditional experimental

conditions (600-900 °C,  $\sim$ 1atm). Therefore, B-rich impurities like MgB<sub>4</sub> and MgB<sub>7</sub> are very common in MgB<sub>2</sub> samples and may reduce the connectivity.

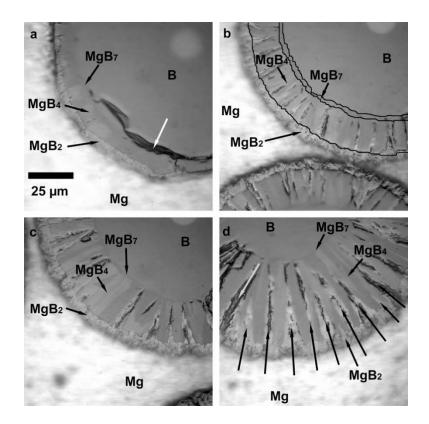


Figure 3 Images are optical micrographs of B fibers partially reacted with liquid Mg at 1000 °C for (a) 1 min, (b) 2 min, (c) 3 min and (d) 5 min [20].(Reprint with permission from APS)

## 1.4 Superconductivity in MgB<sub>2</sub>

## 1.4.1 Fundamental Theories and Concepts of Superconductivity

Superconductivity was discovered in 1911 by Kamerlingh-Onnes and his collaborators [3]. They noticed that the electric resistivity in a solid mercury (Hg) wire vanished when it was immersed in liquid helium at 4.2 K. They named this phenomenon as "superconductivity" and defined the transition temperature as "superconducting critical temperature"  $T_c$ . Later they also found the vanishing of electric resistivity in tin, lead and some other pure metals.

In 1933, another unique phenomenon of superconductors called Meissner effect was discovered by Meissner and Ochsenfel [22]. By measuring the magnetic field distribution outside tin and lead in the presence of an applied magnetic field, they indirectly observed that below  $T_c$  the samples excluded nearly all of the applied magnetic fields. Their experiment demonstrated for the first time that superconductors exclude all magnetic flux from its body and exhibit perfect diamagnetism in a magnetic field. In fact, the magnetic field can penetrate the surface of the superconductor to a so-called penetration depth,  $\lambda$  which is on the order of  $10^{-7}$  m. Within this surface layer, a persistent current (the screening current) flows, generating a magnetic field that cancels the external field. As a result, the material exhibits a perfectly diamagnetism. However, this perfect diamagnetism can break down when the applied magnetic field exceeds a critical field, the thermodynamic critical field,  $B_c$ . Under this condition the material is no longer superconductive.

The superconductivity of most conventional superconductors can be explained by the Bardeen-Cooper-Schrieffer (BCS) theory [26,27] proposed in 1957. In the BCS superconductive state, electrons near the Fermi surface intend to form so-called Cooper pairs via electron-phonon interaction. The formation of Cooper pairs leaves an energy gap

 $2\Delta$  of the order of 1 meV at the Fermi level. Unlike electrons in the normal state which constantly experience the collision, these Cooper pairs or "superconducting electrons" can flow in the superconductor as a whole without collision. Thus, at temperatures below  $T_c$ , the thermal perturbation is not strong enough to break the Cooper pairs, so that superconductors exhibit zero resistivity. From the BCS theory, several important theoretical predictions were derived. One of them is the temperature dependence of the energy gap  $\Delta$  according to [28]:

$$2\Delta(T \to T_c) = 6.14k_B T_c \sqrt{1 - (T/T_c)}$$
 (1)

where  $k_B$  is the Boltzmann constant ( $k_B = 1.38 \times 10^{-23}$  J/K). In the framework of the BCS theory, the zero temperature gap  $\Delta(0 \text{ K})$  is given by:

$$2\Delta(0K) = 3.5k_BT_c \tag{2}$$

Also: 
$$\Delta(0K) = 2\hbar\omega_D \exp(-\frac{1}{VN(E_f)})$$
 (3)

in which  $\hbar$  is the reduced Planck constant, V is the phonon-moderated electron-electron interaction strength,  $N(E_f)$  is the electronic density of states at the Fermi level and  $\omega_D$  is the Debye frequency which is related to atomic mass m by [29,30]:

$$\omega_D \propto m^{-1/2} \tag{4}$$

Therefore, based on Eq. (2), Eq. (3) and Eq. (4),  $T_c \propto m^{-1/2}$ . This correlation between  $T_c$  and m has been experimentally observed, leading to an important property - the "isotope effect". The isotope effect is the experimental observation that for a given superconducting material, the critical temperature  $T_c$  is inversely proportional to the mass of the isotope used

in the material [28]. This effect was firstly reported independently by Maxwell *et al.* [31] and Reynolds *et al.* [32] in 1950. The choice of isotope ordinarily has little effect on the electric properties of a material, but does affect the frequency of lattice vibrations, which supports the notion that superconductivity is related to vibrations of the lattice. Many studies have focused on increasing the  $T_c$  values of existing superconducting materials based on the isotope effect. Two approaches are: (i) using lighter isotopes to fabricate the materials and (ii) using a lighter element with similar electronic properties to substitute for an original element by chemical doping. Various groups studying the isotope effect in MgB<sub>2</sub> [29,30] reported that different  $T_c$  values were observed in samples made by using the isotopes  $^{10}$ B and  $^{11}$ B. The lighter  $^{10}$ B containing sample had a  $T_c$  of 40 K while the heavier  $^{11}$ B sample had a  $T_c$  of 39 K. Smaller differences in  $T_c$  values were observed in samples made by using the Mg isotopes  $^{24}$ Mg and  $^{26}$ Mg [30].

Besides the BCS description of superconductivity is the Ginzburg–Landau (GL) theory. Developed by Ginzburg and Landau in 1950 [31], it became widely accepted after Gor'kov showed it to be derivable from the BCS theory in 1959 [32]. In GL theory, superconductors are characterized by two important lengths: the superconducting coherence length  $\xi$  and penetration depth  $\lambda$ . These lengths are given by:

$$\xi = \sqrt{\frac{\hbar^2}{2m|\alpha|}}\tag{5}$$

$$\lambda = \sqrt{\frac{m^2}{4\mu_0 e^2 \psi_0^2}} \tag{6}$$

where m is the effective mass of electron,  $\alpha$  is a temperature dependent coefficient, e is the charge of an electron,  $\mu_0$  is the permeability in vacuum,  $\psi_0$  is the equilibrium value of the order parameter in the absence of an electromagnetic field. In BCS theory the coherence length  $\xi$  can also be expressed in the form [28]:

$$\xi = \frac{\hbar v_f}{\pi \Delta} \tag{7}$$

where  $v_f$  is the Fermi velocity. The coherence length  $\xi$  estimates the average spacing between two correlated electrons in a Cooper pair. In practical superconductors, crystalline defects are commonly present. Thus, taking electron scattering caused by defects into account, the effective coherence length  $\xi$  is related to the mean free path l through the equation:

$$\xi = (\frac{1}{\xi_0} + \frac{1}{l})^{-1} \tag{8}$$

where  $\xi_0$  is the coherent length in a clean superconductor [35]. Therefore,  $\xi$  decreases with decreasing l.

Compared to normal conductors, superconducting materials can carry very high current densities. However, this current-carrying ability has an intrinsic upper limit. According to GL theory, this limit is termed by depairing current density  $J_d$ , the theoretical

maximum supercurrent density at which the Cooper pairs will be depaired and become normal electrons.  $J_d$  can be expressed by [28]:

$$J_d = \frac{B_c}{\mu_0 \lambda} \tag{9}$$

in which  $B_c$  is the previously mentioned thermodynamic critical field. The current-carrying ability of superconductors is characterized by the so-called critical current density  $J_c$ , defined as the maximum current that can be carried in a unit area of the superconductor without loss of its superconductivity. Its value is much smaller than  $J_d$ . The  $J_d$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> is comparable to that of other superconductors. For example, at 4.2K and 0 T,  $J_d$ =~8.7×10<sup>8</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup> for MgB<sub>2</sub> [36], ~3×10<sup>8</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup> for the cuprate superconductors and 3.6–77×10<sup>7</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup> for the Nb alloys and intermetallics [6]. However, unlike cuprate- and Nb-based superconductors whose  $J_c$  values at 4.2 K have already achieved about 5-15 % of their  $J_d$  values, the typical  $J_c$  is only about 1-5 % of  $J_d$  for MgB<sub>2</sub> [6] (except in the case of clean thin films [36]).

Superconductors can be divided into two categories based on their in-magnetic-field behaviors [28]. Type-I superconductors show perfect diamagnetism (Meissner effect) in the presence of an applied magnetic field ( $B < B_c$ ) and their superconducting state is destroyed when the whole material is penetrated by the magnetic field ( $B > B_c$ ). The critical field  $B_c$  and critical temperature  $T_c$  in Type-I superconductors are related by [28]:

$$B_c(T) = B_c(0) \left[ 1 - \left( \frac{T}{T_c} \right) \right] \tag{10}$$

The in-field superconducting behavior of a Type-II superconductor is similar to Type-I when B is smaller than a certain value called the lower critical field  $B_{cl}$  (typically of order 10-20 mT). However, when B becomes larger than  $B_{cl}$ , a so-called "mixed state" of superconducting and normal regions exists due to the negative interfacial energy of the boundaries between the superconducting and the normal regions. The radius of these normal cores approximately equals the coherence length  $\xi$ , and there is a "flux-line" with a magnetic field B inside each normal core. The flux-line inside the normal core is generated by a persistent current loop (or current vortex) flowing around the core with a rotation opposite to the screening current. As a result, all cores repel each other and form a hexagonal lattice called the flux-line lattice (FLL), represented in Figure 4. The "lattice constant a" of this flux-line lattice [28] is given by:

$$a = 1.07 \left(\frac{\Phi_0}{B}\right)^{1/2} \tag{11}$$

in which  $\Phi_0$  is the quantum of magnetic flux ( $\Phi_0 = 2.07 \times 10^{-15}$  Wb). As B increases, a is reduced which means the normal cores are closer. Thus the normal state region grows larger by forming more and more normal core, while the superconducting matrix becomes smaller. When all of the superconducting regions disappear, the whole superconductor is in the normal state. The magnetic field at which this happen is the upper critical field  $B_{c2}$ . Abrikosov [37], based on the GL theory, showed the formation of the FLL and provided the following expressions for  $B_{c1}$  and  $B_{c2}$ :

$$B_{c1} = \frac{\phi_0}{4\pi\lambda^2} \ln(\kappa) \tag{12}$$

$$B_{c2} = \frac{\phi_0}{2\pi\xi^2} \tag{13}$$

The thermodynamic critical field is given by:

$$B_c = \frac{\phi_0}{2\sqrt{2}\xi\lambda} \tag{14}$$

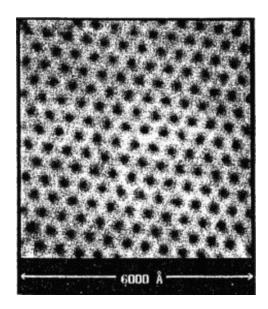


Figure 4 Vortices in NbSe<sub>2</sub> defined by scanning tunneling microscopy (STEM) [38]. (Reprint with permission from APS)

The Ginzburg-Landau (GL) constant  $\kappa$  of a material frequently used to specify the type of superconductivity is given by:

$$\kappa = \lambda/\xi = B_{c2}/\sqrt{2}B_c \tag{15}$$

If  $\kappa < 1/\sqrt{2}$  such that  $B_{c2} < B_c$ , the interfacial energy between the superconducting and normal regions is positive, so that the mixed state is not energetically favorable (Type-I, Figure 5 top); otherwise the interfacial energy is negative (Type-II, Figure 5 bottom). MgB<sub>2</sub>

is quite unique due to its two-band structure [39,40,41]. For its  $\sigma$  band, the coherent length  $\xi_{\sigma}$  is about 6-13 nm and the penetration length  $\lambda_{\sigma}$  is about 48 nm at 0 K, therefore the GL constant  $\kappa_{\sigma}$  for the  $\sigma$  band is much larger than 0.71 which leads to a Type-II behavior in the B-B plane. Conversely, for the  $\pi$  band,  $\xi_{\pi}$  is about 50 nm and  $\lambda_{\pi}$  is about 34 nm at 0 K, so that  $\kappa_{\pi}$  for  $\pi$  band is smaller than 0.71 [41]. Although both the  $\pi$  band and the  $\sigma$  band play important roles in the superconductivity of MgB<sub>2</sub>, the dominant contribution comes from the strong  $\sigma$  band scattering unless T is very close to 0 K [42-44]. Therefore, MgB<sub>2</sub> can be safely treated as Type-II superconductor in most situations.

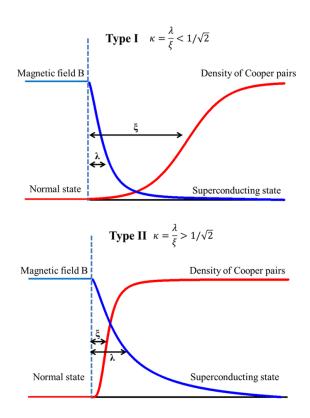


Figure 5 The interface between superconducting region and normal region of (top) Type-I and (bottom) Type-II. (Pictures were drawn by Yuan Yang)

Now all three important parameters in evaluating the superconducting properties of a Type-II practical superconductor have been explained and derived: (i) the critical current density,  $J_c$ ; (ii) the upper critical field,  $B_{c2}$ ; and (iii) the superconducting transition temperature,  $T_c$ . Figure 4 shows the superconducting phase diagram of MgB<sub>2</sub>. When its J, T and B stay below the critical surface in Figure 6, MgB<sub>2</sub> is in the superconducting state.

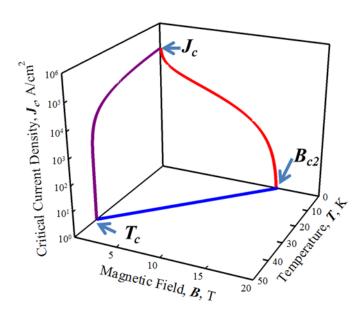


Figure 6 Critical surface of a typical MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor characterized by  $J_c$ ,  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$ .

## 1.4.2 Upper Critical Field $B_{c2}$ and Irreversibility Field $B_k$ in MgB<sub>2</sub>

As mentioned in above,  $B_{c2}$  is the maximum field under which a type-II superconductor can be used. One of the most important applications of a type-II superconductor is transporting current under high external magnetic fields. A very high  $B_{c2}$ 

is desirable. Commonly in a single-band superconductor described by the single-band BCS theory, the 0 K  $B_{c2}$  can be expressed by [28]:

$$B_{c2}(0K) = -0.68T_c(dB_{c2}/dT)_{T_c}$$
(16)

Thus, the 0 K  $B_{c2}$  is 68% below the linear extrapolation to 0 K of the  $B_{c2}$ -T curve at  $T_c$ . Thus a downward curvature of  $B_{c2}(T)$  is expected when T approaches 0 K. On the other hand, for MgB<sub>2</sub> an upward curvature of  $B_{c2}$ —T at low temperatures has been observed by many authors [45]. This deviation was explained by Gurevich et al. [42,44] using a bilayer model in terms of electronic diffusivities,  $D_{\sigma}$  and  $D_{\pi}$ , for each band, respectively. Based on the BCS theory in the dirty limit for MgB<sub>2</sub>, the temperature dependence of  $B_{c2}$  is given by:

At 
$$T = 0$$
 K
$$B_{c2} \propto \frac{T_c}{\sqrt{D_{\sigma}D_{\pi}}}$$
At  $T$  near  $T_c$ 

$$B_{c2} \propto \frac{T_c - T}{a_{\sigma}D_{\sigma} + a_{\pi}D_{\pi}}$$
(18)

At 
$$T$$
 near  $T_c$  
$$B_{c2} \propto \frac{T_c - T}{a_{\sigma} D_{\sigma} + a_{\pi} D_{\pi}}$$
 (18)

where  $a_{\sigma}$  and  $a_{\pi}$  are the electron–phonon coupling constants. Figure 7 shows the  $B_{c2}$  based on the bilayer model. From Eq. (17) and Eq. (18), when  $T_c$  is a constant,  $B_{c2}$  near  $T_c$  is dominated by  $(a_{\sigma}D_{\sigma} + a_{\pi}D_{\pi})$ , while  $B_{c2}(0 \text{ K})$  is dominated by  $\sqrt{D_{\sigma}D_{\pi}}$ . In the limit of very different diffusivities, the maximum of  $D_{\sigma}$  and  $D_{\pi}$  controls the  $B_{c2}$  behavior near  $T_c$ , while the minimum of  $D_{\sigma}$  and  $D_{\pi}$  determines  $B_{c2}$  at 0 K. Thus, based on Gurevich's theory, in order to improve the  $B_{c2}$  over the whole temperature range, it is necessary to reduce the values of both  $D_{\sigma}$  and  $D_{\pi}$ . The electronic diffusivity D for one band is given by [47]:

$$D = 2\pi T_c \xi^2 \tag{19}$$

To reduce D, one can reduce the effective coherence length  $\xi$ . Based on the equation (8),  $\xi$  can be reduced by introducing more defects to enhance electron scattering and reduce the electron mean free path l into the crystal lattice. Gurevich's work provides an important guideline: inducing impurity scattering is beneficial to  $B_{c2}$  over the entire temperature range in MgB<sub>2</sub>.

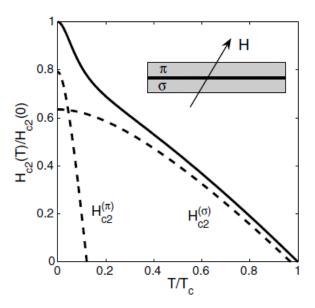


Figure 7  $B_{c2}$ -T (solid line) for MgB<sub>2</sub> illustrated by the bilayer model shown as inset. The dash lines indicate the  $B_{c2}(T)$  curves for the  $\sigma$  and and  $\pi$  band based on the single-band BCS theory under dirty limit [44] (Reprinted with permission from Elsevier).

Due to the two-band structure of MgB<sub>2</sub>, it is not surprising to observe anisotropic behavior in  $B_{c2}$ . In pure MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals, the 0 K  $B_{c2}$  to the B plane ( $B_{c2}^{\parallel}$ ) is about 15-25 T and the  $B_{c2}$  to the B plane ( $B_{c2}^{\perp}$ ) is about 3-9 T, giving an anisotropic factor  $\gamma =$ 

 $B_{c2}^{\parallel}/B_{c2}^{\perp} \approx 1.7 - 6.5$  [48-51]. Both  $B_{c2}$  values are rather low, compared to the  $B_{c2}(0 \text{ K}) =$  ~ 30 T for Nb<sub>3</sub>Sn [6] and ~ 120 T for YBCO [7].

The  $B_{c2}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> can be enhanced by chemical doping. The numerous studies focusing on the use of chemical dopants to enhance its  $B_{c2}$  have culminated in a record value of  $B_{c2}^{\parallel}(0K) = \sim 70 \text{ T}$  [52,53] in a C-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> thin film, a value that exceeds the  $B_{c2}$  of Nb-based superconductors [6]. Very high  $B_{c2}$  values have also been observed in MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline bulk and wires. Serquis *et al.* [54] reported  $B_{c2}(0K) = 44.4 \text{ T}$  in carbon nanotube (CHT) doped MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline bulk samples. Dou *et al.* [55] reported a  $B_{c2}(0K)$  of 35 T in a SiC-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire. However, the effective  $B_{c2}$  of polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub> is complicated by the existence of anisotropy and randomly orientated grains. A current-percolation theory developed by Eisterer *et al.* [56] theoretically explains the influence of the anisotropic  $B_{c2}$  on the  $J_c$  of polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>. Although the  $B_{c2}$ s of the MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors (bulk samples and wires) are still below those of thin films, further improvement of  $B_{c2}$  by chemical doping is feasible and necessary.

The irreversibility field  $B_k$  of a superconductor is defined as the magnetic field at which its  $J_c$  decreases to zero. Therefore,  $B_k$  is a very important parameter in practical terms as it describes the upper limit of in-field current-carrying ability. The relation between  $B_{c2}$  and  $B_k$  is material-dependent. In low-temperature superconductors (LTS), e.g. NbTi and Nb<sub>3</sub>Sn, there is no real difference between  $B_k$  and  $B_{c2}$  [57], while in high-temperature superconductors (HTS), e.g. YBCO and BSCOO,  $B_k$  is about 80 % - 90 % of  $B_{c2}$  [58,59]. In MgB<sub>2</sub>, the several factors that can significantly affect  $B_k$  include anisotropy  $\gamma$ , electric

connectivity K, and inhomogeneity, therefore large differences have been observed between the values of  $B_{c2}$  and  $B_k$ , in particular,  $B_k = 0.3 - 0.9 B_{c2}$  [50,52,55,60-62].

Experimentally,  $B_{c2}$  can be obtained by two methods: (i) resistivity measurement, where the resistivity  $\rho$  is determined as functions of T and B; and (ii) magnetization measurement, where the magnetization is measured as functions of T and B. The details will be described in chapter 2. There are several ways to determine the  $B_k$ . In this work, a widely accepted method, the Kramer plot was used [63,64]. In this method the B-intercept of a linear fitted plot of  $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$  vs. B [63,64] is taken as the irreversibility field  $B_k$ , Figure 8. This method is based on the grain boundary pinning function to be described in the following Section.

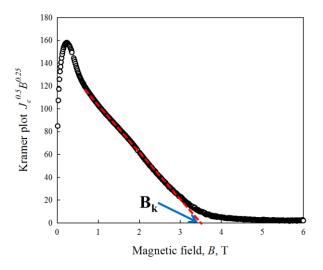


Figure 8 A typical Kramer plot of a  $MgB_2$  sample describes the determination of  $B_k$ . The red dash line indicates the linear fitting.

#### 1.4.3 Flux Pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub>

Flux pinning is essential to the existence of the superconducting current in a Type-II superconductor in the presence of a magnetic field. As mentioned in Section 1.3.1, a Type-II superconductor exposed to a magnetic field between  $B_{c1}$  and  $B_{c2}$  forms a mixed state with a hexagonal flux-line lattice. When transport current flows through a Type-II superconductor in the mixed state, an electromagnetic interaction – specifically the Lorentz force - between the current and the flux-line lattice (FLL) is generated, Figure 9. In the absence of restraint, this force would cause the flux-lines to move. This movement leads to a voltage drop parallel to the transport current direction, i.e. a macroscopic resistive behavior. However, if the Lorentz force is balanced by an opposing force, the flux-line lattice will not move, no resistive behavior shows up, and the material remains superconducting. Flux pinning theory is based on the following assumptions: the flux-line lattice is "pinned" by "pinning centers" that provide a flux pinning force which counters the Lorentz force, so that the material can stay in the superconducting state. The bulk pinning force density  $F_p$  is usually characterized by the strength of the pinning per volume and represents an averaged summation of all elemental pinning forces, thus  $F_p = J_c \times B$ . If the pinning strength is increased, the superconductor can carry a higher transport current.

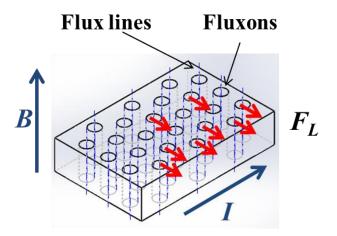


Figure 9 Schematic diagram of the relationship between the transport current, I, the applied field, B, and the Lorentz force,  $F_L$ , on the flux lines.

Consider the case where normal state spherical defects with an average diameter x (assume a simple case,  $x > 2\xi$  where  $\xi$  is the coherence length) work as pinning centers in a mixed state Type-II superconductor in an external field B. The increase of volumetric free energy in the defects, due to the present magnetic field, is  $B_c^2/2\mu_0$  with respect to the superconducting matrix which has no magnetic field inside. Also, as mentioned in Section 1.3.1, since the Type-II superconductor is in a mixed state, the normal cores and superconducting matrix coexist. There is also a magnetic field B inside these normal cores. If a normal core with a radius of  $\xi$  is "trapped" in one of these defects, the free energy of the overlapped volume would be reduced by  $\sim (\pi \xi^2 x)(B_c^2/2\mu_0)$ . Therefore, the normal cores in Type-II superconductors are energetically favored to be pinned at the defects. The maximum pinning force generated by these pinning centers can be expressed in terms of the gradient of the pinning potential U. Thus the pinning force  $f_i$  of a pining center i is given

by  $f_i = \partial U/\partial x$ . Generally, the pinning is formed by non-superconducting particles, precipitates, voids, and grain boundaries, and this type of pinning is commonly referred as normal pinning.

Flux pinning behavior is field dependent. When a Type-II superconductor is exposed to a field  $B > B_{cl}$ , the FLL forms with a lattice parameter a given by the equation (12). At the early stage, a is very large and there are less fluxons than pinning centers. Therefore, it is engertically favorable for each fluxon to interact with a distinct pinning center until the number of fluxons equals the number of pinning centers. The total pinning force per unit volume is the single pinning force multiplied by the number of active pins per unit volume. As B increases, a is smaller and the fluxons outnumber the pinning centers. The situation becomes complicated. Two models haven been developed to explain pinnning mechanism and estimate the flux pinning force: the flux line shear model [63,64] and the core pinning model [65,66].

The flux-line shear model by Kramer [64] assumes that the mutual repulsion between fluxons which result in flux shearing process. This model considers regions wherein fluxons are pinned by planar pins, and there are more fluxons than pinning centers, thus some flux lines are strongly held in place by pinning centers while the remainder are held in place by the mutual repulsion between fluxons. As the current (and hence the Lorentz force) is increased, the FLL is elasically deformed until either the lattice breaks and starts to move as a whole or the repulsion between fluxons is overcome and the unpinned fluxons shear past these pinned fluxon. Therefore, the elastic shear modulus  $C_{66}$  which describes the stiffness of the FLL to the shear of fluxons past each other determines

critical current density  $J_c$  of a Type-II superconductor. The elastic shear modulus  $C_{66}$  and the flux pinning force density  $F_p$  in the flux-line shear model are given by [64]:

$$C_{66} = 7.4 \times 10^{-3} \left(\frac{B_{c2}}{\mu_0 \kappa}\right)^2 (1 - b)^2$$
 (20)

$$F_P = \frac{C_{66}}{12\pi^2 \alpha (1 - \alpha/D)^2} \tag{21}$$

where b is the normalized magnetic field,  $B/B_{c2}$ . Using the FLL constant a from Eq. (12) and the Ginzburg-Landau constant  $\kappa$  from Eq. (15), the flux pinning force density can be expressed as:

$$F_P \propto \frac{1}{(1 - a/D)^2} b^{1/2} (1 - b)^2$$
 (22)

This predicted function, the so-called "the scaling law", has been observed in many superconductors. However, it has two main drawbacks. Firstly, it predicts a weak dependence on the grain size (thus pin density) which disgrees with experimental observatons [66-68]; secondly, the expression for  $C_{66}$  is an proximation only valid at very high fields ( $b \rightarrow 1$ ).

The core pinning model by Dew-Hughes [65] considers the interaction between pin core and flux line. Based on the comparison between the flux-line lattice parameter a and the pin size d, one can define "point pins" whose dimensions in all direction are less than a, "surface pins" in which two dimensions are larger than a, and "volume pins" where all dimensions exceed a. Therefore, only one flux-line can interact with point pins, but surface pins and volume pins can interact with multiple flux-lines.

Flux pinning plays an essential role in transport properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors. The first report of flux pinning in polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub> was by Larbalestier *et al.* [60] who found that MgB<sub>2</sub> followed the grain boundary pinning mechanism, similar to the intermetallic Nb<sub>3</sub>Sn. Larbalestier also noticed that this pinning behavior did not show a strong temperature dependence. By using magneto-optical, polarized light, and analytical scanning electron microscopy, he presented an interesting comparison which showed direct evidence of significant superconducting inhomogeneity and few intra-granular contributions to the flux pinning, see in Figure 10.

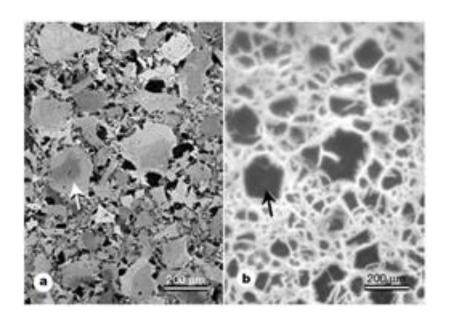


Figure 10 (a) Polarized light image of MgB<sub>2</sub> sample; (b) magneto-optical images of the same area of the MgB<sub>2</sub> sample [60]. (Reprinted with permission from Nature Publishing Group)

Following Larbalestier, many authors [48,50,51,68-70] have proved that MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline samples mainly follow the grain boundary pinning mechanism which

belongs to the normal surface pinning category; other evidence shows that under special conditions, the normal point pinning and normal volume pinning mechanisms might also be at play [11,55,70]. The important bulk flux pinning force formulas according to the Dew-Hughes model in MgB<sub>2</sub> are:

Normal Point Pinning
$$a > d \text{ in 3 dimensions}$$

$$F_P = \frac{V_f B_{c2}^2}{4.64\mu_0 d\kappa^2} b(1-b)^2 = \frac{V_f B_c^2}{2.32\mu_0 d} b(1-b)^2 \qquad (23)$$

Normal Surface Pinning 
$$a > d$$
 in 2 dimensions 
$$F_P = \frac{S_v B_{c2}^2}{4\mu_0 \kappa^2} b^{1/2} (1 - b)^2 = \frac{S_v B_c^2}{2\mu_0} b^{1/2} (1 - b)^2$$
(24)

Normal Volume Pinning
$$a < d \text{ in 3 dimensions}$$

$$F_P = \frac{S_v B_{c2}^2}{5.34\mu_0 \kappa^2} (1 - b)^2 = \frac{S_v B_c^2}{2.67\mu_0} (1 - b)^2$$
(25)

in the above a is the flux-line lattice parameter, d is the pin size,  $V_f$  is the volume fraction of the flux line within the pinning centers and  $S_v$  is the effective surface for pinning ( $S_v \propto 1/D$ ). The normalized bulk pinning force functions described by the equations (23) – (25) are presented in Figure 11.

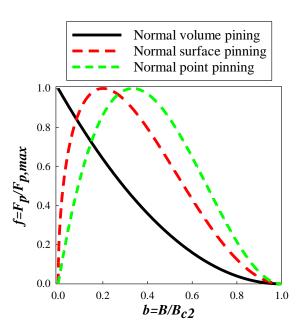


Figure 11 Three normalized bulk pinning function curves, Dew-Hughes [38].

Flux pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline samples has been studied, for example, by Martinez *et al.* [68] and Mikheenko *et al.* [69]. Martinez focused on various preparation techniques used to synthesis MgB<sub>2</sub> samples at temperature ranging from 640 °C to 1000 °C. The MgB<sub>2</sub> grain size, D, varied from 50 nm to 2  $\mu$ m due to the differences in the sample preparation conditions. Martinez reported a linear behavior in the  $J_c$  vs. I/D curves at 20K and 2 T and claimed this observation as direct proof of grain boundary pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline samples. Martinez [68] studied MgB<sub>2</sub> samples made by various starting powders, including *in situ* (Mg and B powders), *ex situ* (commercial MgB<sub>2</sub> powder), mechanically alloyed Mg + B, as well as samples that included numerous nanoparticle dopants (30 nm SiC, 30-50 nm TiO<sub>2</sub>, 30-50 nm Al<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, 30-50 nm BaTiO<sub>3</sub>,). In order to eliminate porosity's influence on  $J_c$ , a hot isostatic pressing (HIP) method was performed

to make very dense MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples. Also, the variations in MgB<sub>2</sub> grain size were controlled by changing the pressure during cooling. Polarized optical microscopy and electron backscatter diffraction were used to verify the misorientation between the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains and the average grain size *D* as calculated assuming circular grains. In agreement with Martinez, Mikheenko also observed a 1/*D* dependent *J<sub>c</sub>* in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples in various fields indicating the dominance of grain boundary pinning. He also found that the frequently observed misorientation angles between MgB<sub>2</sub> grains were 19.3°, 24.9°, 26.7°, 28.1°, 49.7°, 53.4°, 71.7° and 84.5° (above 15°) in pure MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples. This observation indicated that the high angle grain boundaries were very effective in flux pinning.

# 1.4.4 Weak-linking of Superconductors

The weak-link issue is very serious in cuprate HTS materials (e.g., YBCO and BSCCO) due to their relatively small coherence length  $\xi$ . Cooper pairs (and therefore the supercurrent) cannot pass the boundaries thicker than  $\xi$ . The coherence length in YBCO and BSCCO is ~ 1.0 nm which is very close to the width of their grain boundaries. The relatively large coherence length of MgB<sub>2</sub> (above 6-13 nm in the B plane at 0 K, about 10-15 times larger than the size of MgB<sub>2</sub> unit cell) renders its grain boundaries transparent to the superconducting electrons. So MgB<sub>2</sub> suffers no grain-boundary weak-link problems. The absence of weak-links together with the grain boundary dominated flux pinning

discussed in Section 1.3.2 makes MgB<sub>2</sub> a very promising superconductor whose ability to be used in its polycrystalline form significantly reduces the costs of large-scale application.

### 1.4.5 Electric Connectivity and Porosity in MgB<sub>2</sub>

The electric connectivity K of a superconductor is defined as the effective fraction of its cross-section area able to carry supercurrent. Low connectivity is a critical issue in MgB<sub>2</sub>, as it strongly limits its macroscopic superconducting performance. Typically, the connectivity of *in situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and wire has been calculated to be only about 7-17 % [71-73]. Figure 12 shows the typical porous structure of the transverse cross-section of an *in situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> powder-in-tube (PIT) wire. If the connectivity could be increased,  $J_c$  would be also increased. Among the various factors shown to be responsible for this low connectivity are the volume shrinkage during formation and the existence of impurity phases.

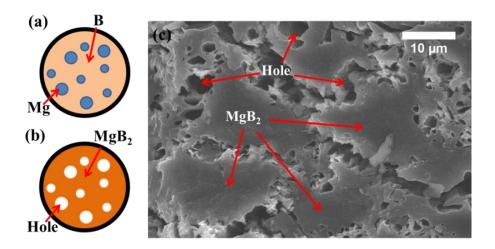


Figure 12 Schematic of an *in situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT wire (a) before reaction and (b) after reaction. (c) Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on fractured surfaces of an in situ MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT wire.

The *in situ* formation (from Mg and B) of MgB<sub>2</sub> naturally creates a porous structure due to the shrinkage during the reaction between Mg and B. The elemental molar volumes of Mg, B and MgB<sub>2</sub> are 13.74 cm<sup>3</sup>/mol, 4.63 cm<sup>3</sup>/mol and 17.21 cm<sup>3</sup>/mol, respectively [11]. A stoichiometric mixture of Mg and B powders therefore has a molar volume of 23 cm<sup>3</sup>/mol, significantly more than that of the final product, MgB<sub>2</sub>. Based on these data, even a fully dense Mg and B powder mixture would react to a 25% porous MgB<sub>2</sub>. In the real world, the porosity of practical MgB<sub>2</sub> samples is much higher because full packing of the unreacted powder mixture is not achievable. High porosity substantially reduces the effective cross-sectional area of the material and decreases its capability of carrying supercurrent.

Beside the volume shrinkage after the MgB<sub>2</sub> formation, impurity phases play important roles as well. Normally, resistive impurities significantly reduce the connectivity

of MgB<sub>2</sub>. In some cases, though, they can be beneficial [55,74,75]. It has been shown that a limited number of impurity phases with the appropriate size can form flux pinning centers hence increase  $J_c$ . Oxides in the raw materials are very common and hard to avoid; Mg and B can react with O under ambient to form MgO/Mg(OH)<sub>2</sub> and B<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> [76], e.g. Figure 8. Also, as mentioned in chapter 1.1, the boride-rich phase, MgB<sub>4</sub>, is another common impurity whose formation during the synthesis of MgB<sub>2</sub> is hard to avoid. Mg is easily vaporized during the heat treatment, resulting in Mg deficiency and the formation of MgB<sub>4</sub>; also, the formation of MgB<sub>2</sub> is based on Mg diffusing into the pre-formed MgB<sub>4</sub> and MgB<sub>7</sub> solid shells, so it is very hard to transform all of the MgB<sub>4</sub> into MgB<sub>2</sub>. According to [8,77,78], the volume fraction of MgB<sub>4</sub> in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk can vary from  $\sim 1.5$  to 5%. Other impurities may be introduced by doping or may be found within the starting materials. Some impurities reduce the intergranular connectivity of MgB<sub>2</sub>. Other impurities of appropriate size can act as flux pinning centers and enhance the bulk flux pinning force density. Still others may partially substitute for the Mg or B atoms in MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice to increase the upper critical field  $B_{c2}$ . Both of the latter serve to increase  $J_c$ . However, except for carefully selected chemical dopants or a limited number of samples made under special experimental conditions, the negative effects of impurities in MgB<sub>2</sub> generally overwhelm the positive and lead to decreases of  $J_c$ .

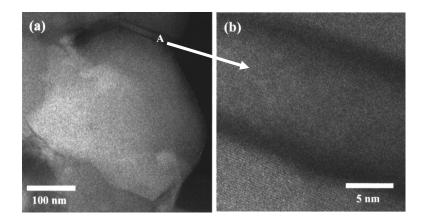


Figure 13 High resolution TEM of a single-phase grain. (a) MgO layer at grain boundary A. (b) enlarged A area [76]. (Reprinted with permission from Elsevier)

The connectivity issue was firstly reported by Rowell [79] who noticed that MgB<sub>2</sub> samples with a larger amount of oxide impurities (e.g., MgO and B<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) generally had a higher normal-state resistivity. He deduced that this high resistivity resulted from low electrical connectivity between MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, caused by these oxides which reduced the effective cross-section area for the passage of supercurrent. The relationship between connectivity, K, and the temperature-dependent resistivity  $\rho(T)$  is given by:

$$\rho(T) = [\rho_0 + \rho_t(T)]/K \tag{26}$$

where  $\rho_0$  is a residual resistivity and  $\rho_t(T)$  is temperature-dependent resistivity component caused by lattice vibration (electron-phonon scattering). By using resistivity data from MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals, Rowell established a method of estimating the connectivity, K. After measuring the resistivity at 50 K and 300 K, the connectivity is obtained by substitution into the following equation:

$$K = \Delta \rho_{sc} / [\rho(300 \text{ K}) - \rho(50 \text{ K})]$$
 (27)

in which  $\Delta \rho_{sc}$  is the change in resistivity from 300 K to 50 K of a fully connected MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystal, i.e.  $\Delta \rho_{sc} = \rho_{sc}(300 \text{ K}) - \rho_{sc}(50 \text{ K}) = 4.3 \mu\Omega \cdot \text{cm}$ .

Matsushita *et al.* [80] applied Rowell's analysis to a series of MgB<sub>2</sub> samples fabricated to various packing densities and under various reaction conditions. The correlation between the self-field  $J_c$  at 20 K and K presented in Figure 14, supports Rowell's hypothesis of connectivity-controlled  $J_c$  in MgB<sub>2</sub>.

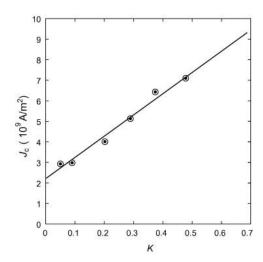


Figure 14 Relationship between the critical current density in self field at 20 K and the electric connectivity. The line simply shows the trend [80]. (Reprinted with permission from Elsevier)

## 1.5 Chemical Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

Of the many methods that have been performed in the fabrication of  $MgB_2$  in order to enhance its intrinsic properties, chemical doping by far is one of the most effective. As

summarized by Collings *et al.* [11], numerous chemicals have been considered and used as dopants to improve the intrinsic properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>. Chemical dopants can be classified into five categories, dopants that: (1) partially substitute for either the Mg or B atoms in the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice; (2) form new pinning centers; (3) cause lattice distortion introduced by coherent precipitation; (4) modify the grain size as grain growth inhibitors; and (5) improve intergranular connectivity by cleaning grain boundaries. Also, two significant disadvantages associated with doping must be addressed: (1) the formation of impurity phases which can reduce the intergranular connectivity; (2) the existence of doping inhomogeneity. One dopant may perform several functions, and can have positive and/or negative effects. This Section focuses on the three main dopant categories: C and C-containing compounds, metal and metal-containing borides, and rare earth oxides, Table 1.

Table 1 List of C and C-containing compounds, metal and metal-containing borides, and rare earth oxides added to MgB<sub>2</sub>

C and C-containing	Metal and Metal borides Rare earth		Rare earth oxides
	Al [94,103-109]	Ti [176]	
	Mo [178]	Zr [176,176]	
	Fe [179]	Ni [183]	
Direct C [82]	Co [177,182]	Cu [180]	Y <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> [118]
C nano-tubes [54]	Ag [181]	Mn [182]	Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> [119]
TiC [174]	Sn [184]	Ni [183]	Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> [120]
SiC [55,70,74,75,88,100]	W [186]	La [185]	Ho <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> [121]
B <sub>4</sub> C [176]	Bi [187]	Te [187]	CeO <sub>2</sub> [189]
Carbohydrates [89-91]	Se [187]		Sb <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> [190]
	AlB <sub>2</sub> [188]	TiB <sub>2</sub> [87,148, 149]	
	TaB <sub>2</sub> [188,191]	ZrB <sub>2</sub> [87,164, 165,188]	
	VB <sub>2</sub> [188]	NbB <sub>2</sub> [87]	

## 1.5.1 Carbon Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

Shortly after the discovery of superconductivity in  $MgB_2$ , Takenobu *et al.* [81] reported that in C doped  $MgB_2$  bulk samples, the  $T_c$  as well as the in-plane lattice parameter a decreased with increasing C concentration, but the out-of-plane lattice parameter c was more-or-less insensitive to it (Figure 15).

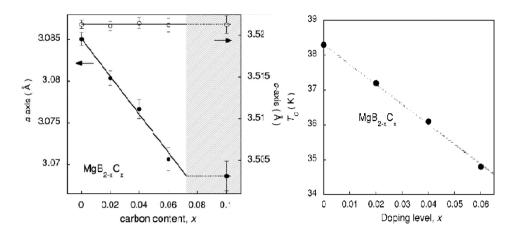


Figure 15 Variations in lattice parameters (left) and  $T_c$  (right) with increasing C composition in MgB<sub>2-x</sub>C<sub>x</sub> [81]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

Further studies on C-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals were performed by Lee *et al.* [82] and Masui *et al.* [83]. As with the MgB<sub>2</sub> polycrystalline samples, the lattice constant a and the  $T_c$  of the MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals also decreased with C doping, leaving the lattice constant c unchanged. Moreover, they found that despite the suppression of  $T_c$  the  $T_c$  was significantly increased by C doping [83,84]. This phenomenon, observed by other authors

as well [86], was important in its being the first time that chemical doping was shown to benefit the superconductive properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>.

Subsequently the C doping of MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films and polycrystalline samples were the foci of many groups and many C-doping techniques were developed. One of the earliest methods was SiC doping. SiC can react with Mg to form Mg<sub>2</sub>Si and C at ~524 °C [11]. This C is very reactive and can substitute for B atoms at relatively low temperatures [11]. A homogeneous distribution of C can be achieved by the inclusion of very small and evenly distributed SiC particles in the initial powder mixture. A series of nano-particle SiC-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples was prepared by Dou et al. [55,74,75]. Beside the C substitution for B, Dou observed inclusions which were presumably Mg<sub>2</sub>Si with a size of ~2-10nm, as well as a high density of dislocations, widely distributed inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains (Figure 16). He reported that the high dislocation density induced by substitution was the dominant source of flux pinning, rather than the nano-size intragranular inclusions which acted as point pinning centers and were weak at high magnetic fields. Following Dou, Shi et al. [70] presented a study of nano-size SiC doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. Based on transport measurements, they found that two pinning mechanisms, grain boundary pinning and point pinning, contributed to the bulk pinning force of SiC doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. Our group has also investigated the effect of SiC doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. Bhatia et al. [8,87] and Sumption et al. [88] have shown that SiC doping can increase the  $B_{c2}$  of metal-sheathed PIT MgB<sub>2</sub> strands up to more than 30 T.

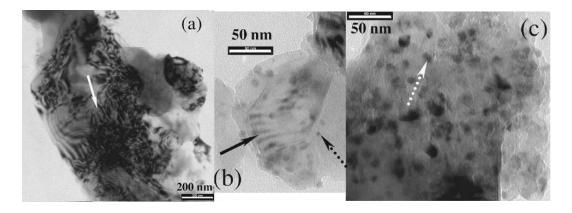


Figure 16 TEM images of SiC doped MgB<sub>2</sub> samples. High dislocation density and round shape inclusions are present within each grain [75]. (Reprinted with permission from AIP)

Much research has focused on carbohydrates as a source of C doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. Selected carbohydrates are inexpensive and can easily mix with B powder to form a B/organic slurry leading to a homogeneous distribution of C in the starting powder, after pyrolyzation at low temperatures (~300 °C) under vacuum. Many authors have observed strong enhancements of flux pinning and  $B_{c2}$  as a result of various carbohydrate additions. Kim *et al.* [89] used malic acid (C<sub>4</sub>H<sub>6</sub>O<sub>5</sub>) to homogeneously mix C with initial B powder and obtained strong increases in  $J_c$  and flux pinning force density,  $F_p$ , in high fields. Gao *et al.* [90] in studies of maleic anhydride (C<sub>4</sub>H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) and maleic acid (C<sub>4</sub>H<sub>4</sub>O<sub>4</sub>) doped MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes found  $J_c$  values which were ten times higher than the undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes. Bohnenstiehl *et al.* [91] investigated malic acid (C<sub>4</sub>H<sub>6</sub>O<sub>5</sub>) doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> strands observing in them a clear increase of  $B_{c2}$ . Although the use of carbohydrates as a vector for C doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> has many advantages, it is inevitable that oxide impurities such as MgO and B<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> can be introduced simultaneously. Referring to Section 1.4, these oxides are insulating materials which can significantly reduce connectivity. Carbohydrates

(depending on their chemical composition) contain a relatively high fraction of oxygen which might cause a serious issue. As seen in Gao's work [90], the  $J_c$  of the 10 wt.%  $C_4H_2O_3$  doped  $MgB_2$  tape was higher than that of the 10wt%  $C_4H_4O_4$  doped tape as a result of the latter's greater O content.

Recently, a "C-pre-doped" boron powder was developed by Specialty Materials Inc. (SMI). This "C-pre-doped" B powder is produced in a plasma torch by the reaction of  $BCl_4 + (2-2x) \cdot H_2 + x \cdot CH_4 \Rightarrow B + x \cdot C + 4 HCl$ . Nano-size B powder with homogeneously distributed C is formed during this reaction [92]. Using this pre-doped B powder, Susner *et al.* [93] obtained significant improvements of the high field  $J_c$  and  $B_{c2}$  in a series of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires with various C contents. This C pre-doping method leads to a more homogeneous distribution of C than the previously mentioned methods (e.g. SiC and carbohydrates).

Although C doping has been extensively studied, there are debates on the mechanism of the resulting  $B_{c2}$  enhancement. A widely accepted mechanism is the substitution of C into the B sites under which condition electron scattering in the  $\sigma$  bond is enhanced while  $\pi$  bond is relatively unaffected [94,176]. Based on the two-band theory and the equations (17) and (18), the  $B_{c2}$  in the low temperature regime can be increased by C doping, consistent with many experimental results [86-88]. However, Kim *et al.* [96] claimed the absence of C substitution into the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice in a malic acid doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire, Figure 17. By using a Cs-corrected scanning TEM (STEM) equipped with an electron energy loss spectrometer (EELS), he observed that most of the C was outside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in the form of thick C layers enclosing unreacted B powder particles, Figure 17 (a)

inset. Rather than C substitution, Kim explained the  $B_{c2}$  enhancement in his work as the contribution from MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice distortion caused by vacancies and stacking faults.

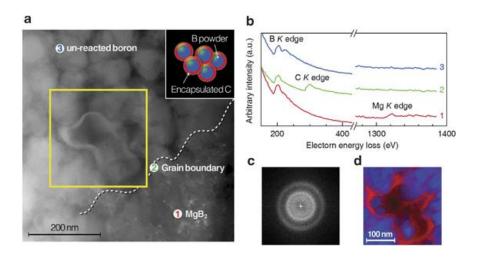
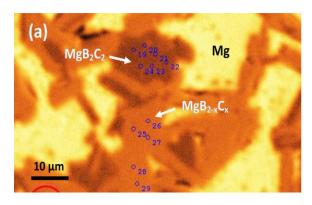


Figure 17 Microscopic analysis of the grain boundary region of malic acid-doped sample. (a) Scanning transmission electron microscope (STEM) image of interface region, with the inset showing a schematic diagram. (b) Electron energy loss spectrum (EELS). Carbon K peak can be most clearly seen at the interface (region 2). (c) Fast Fourier transform (FFT) pattern for the impurity phase. (d) Color map of electron energy loss of boron K (blue color) and carbon K (red color) in a selected area of (a) (marked with yellow box) [96]. (Reprinted with permission from Nature Publishing Group)

Susner *et al.* [97] investigated C doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples synthesized by a high-temperature and high-pressure method (to be described in detail in chapter 2). Using an electron probe microanalyzer (EPMA) and a wavelength-dispersive spectrometer (WDS), Susner was able to perform direct compositional analysis on a very large MgB<sub>2</sub> grain ( $\sim 20 \mu m$ ), Figure 18. After collecting the C concentration in multiple spots inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, he reported a homogeneous dissolution of C in MgB<sub>2</sub> grains at a concentration of  $\sim 6$  at. % C, an observation supporting the substitution of C in MgB<sub>2</sub>.



b)		$MgB_{2-x}C_x$	MgB <sub>2</sub> C <sub>2</sub>
Mg	As collected	$37.0 \pm 0.7$	$23.0 \pm 1.1$
	Re-normalized	$36.5 \pm 0.8$	$19.9 \pm 1.2$
В	As collected	$55.0 \pm 0.8$	$32.4 \pm 3.5$
	Re-normalized	$57.3 \pm 0.9$	$36.1 \pm 3.9$
С	As collected	$5.9 \pm 1.3$	$39.6 \pm 3.8$
	Re-normalized	$6.2 \pm 1.3$	$44.1 \pm 4.2$
0	As collected	$2.0 \pm 0.2$	$5.0 \pm 1.7$
	Re-normalized		
(B+C)	As collected	$61.0 \pm 0.7$	$71.9 \pm 1.8$
	Re-normalized	$63.5 \pm 1.6$	$80.2 \pm 5.7$

Figure 18 (a) False color SEM image showing locations of EPMA data collection and (b) summary of EPMA analysis on sample MBC-2 including renormalization based on the assumption that most of the oxygen was bound to Mg as MgO [97]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

There is no doubt that C doping is an effective way to increase the  $B_{c2}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors. However, two significant "tradeoffs" simultaneously appear during C doping. Firstly, the  $T_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> is reduced, in some cases from 39 K to 23 K [97], making C doping ineffective at high temperatures (20 – 30 K). Thus for MgB<sub>2</sub> devices intended for operation at 20 K or above, C doping is less attractive. Secondly, the C doping-induced improvement in the  $B_{c2}$  is accompanied by a decrease in the  $J_c$  at low magnetic fields. This "cross-over effect" reported by Susner *et al.* [99] has been observed in many C-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires [96,100-102]. In summary, C doping decreases  $T_c$ , increases  $B_{c2}$  and high-field

 $J_c$ , and reduces the low-field  $J_c$ . The benefit of this cross-over effect has been discussed elsewhere [99].

#### 1.5.2 Metal Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

It is not surprising that metal and metal-containing compounds have been considered as dopants in MgB<sub>2</sub>. Like C substitution for B and metals having similar chemical properties to Mg, are believed to have the possibility of substituting for Mg atoms. Metal-containing dopants, including pure metals and metal borides, have been extensively studied. Aluminum was considered by Slusky et al. [103] as a doping candidate soon after the superconductivity of MgB<sub>2</sub> was discovered in 2001. The following factors marked Al as a promising dopant: AlB<sub>2</sub> is isomorphic to MgB<sub>2</sub>; the in-plane lattice parameter of AlB<sub>2</sub>, a = 3.008Å, is similar to that of MgB<sub>2</sub> (MgB<sub>2</sub>: a = 3.086Å), although its out-of-plane parameter c = 3.261 Å is much smaller (MgB<sub>2</sub>: c = 3.524 Å). Therefore, successful Mg site substitution will produce a reduction in c rather than a. Also, Al has comparable melting point (660 °C) as well as high solubility in Mg [176]. Various studies, both experimental and theoretical, followed Slusky et al. [103] and provided many interesting results [104-109]. Generally speaking, Al can substitute for Mg atoms on the Mg site and form a Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub> solid solution when  $0 \le x \le 0.5$  without losing superconductivity [104,105]. This solid solution has an interesting lamellar superstructure of ordered Mg and Al layers along the c-axis, Figure 19 (a - c). The  $T_c$  as well as the outof-plane lattice parameter, c, is gradually decreased with increasing Al doping level. The in-plane lattice parameter, a, is relatively insensitive to Al content, as compared to c, Figure 20. There is a significant downside to this procedure:  $B_{c2}$  decreases with increasing Al doping concentration [105,106], Figure 21. Several studies on Al-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals show this result in more detail [107]. With increasing Al levels,  $B_{c2}$  parallel to the c-axis is relatively unchanged, while  $B_{c2}$  parallel to the a-b plane decreases. Therefore, in randomly oriented polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>, the overall  $B_{c2}$  decreases. Thus, because of their negative effects on  $T_c$  and  $B_{c2}$ , Al and Al-containing dopants are not considered as useful additions to MgB<sub>2</sub>.

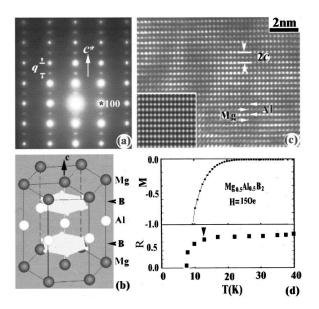


Figure 19 (a) An electron-diffraction pattern of the superstructure phase MgAlB<sub>4</sub>, with the wave vector of q=c\*/2. (b) A schematic structural model of MgAlB<sub>4</sub>. (c) High-resolution TEM image clearly exhibiting ordered Al and Mg layers along c direction. Inset shows a calculated image. (d) Temperature dependence of normalized magnetization (upper panel) and resistivity (lower panel) showing superconductivity in a MgAlB<sub>4</sub> sample [104]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

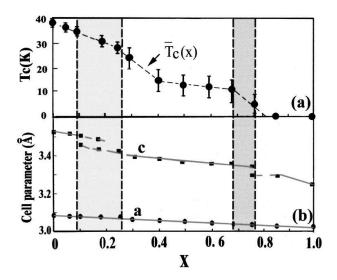


Figure 20 Composition dependence of (a) superconducting temperature ( $T_c$ ) and (b) basic structural parameters a and c for Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub>, anomalies in both structural and physical properties in association with Al ordering can be clearly recognized [104]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

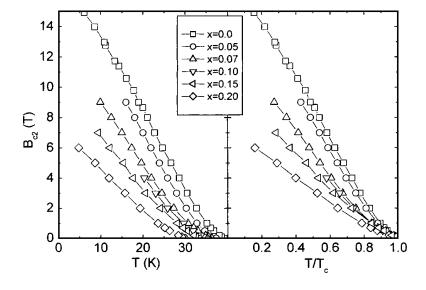


Figure 21 Left panel:  $B_{c2}$  of the  $Al_xMg_{1-x}B_2$  samples as a function of temperature; right panel:  $B_{c2}$  of the  $Al_xMg_{1-x}B_2$  samples as a function of the reduced temperature  $T/T_c$  [107]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

Zirconium (Zr) has been considered as a candidate for substitution onto the Mg site. ZrB<sub>2</sub> also has AlB<sub>2</sub>-type structure, however, unlike AlB<sub>2</sub>, the in-plane lattice parameter of  $ZrB_2$  ( $a = \sim 3.170$ Å) is larger than that in MgB<sub>2</sub> ( $\sim 3.086$ Å), while their out-of-plane lattice parameters c (~3.533Å for ZrB<sub>2</sub> and ~3.524 for MgB<sub>2</sub>, respectively) are similar [111]. Zr has a high melting temperature (~1855 °C), as well as low solubility in Mg even at high temperatures (less than 1mol% at 2000 °C) [112]. Recent studies on Zr/ZrB<sub>2</sub> doping are contradictory. Feng et al. [113,114] reported an enhancement in  $B_{c2}$  in response to 10 mol% Zr doping; Bhatia et al. [8,115] observed an increase in  $B_{c2}$  (from 20.5 T to 28.6 T at 4.2 K) after adding 7.5 mol% ZrB<sub>2</sub> in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples. On the other hand, Zhang et al. [116] reported no changes in  $B_{c2}$  in the ZrB<sub>2</sub> doped MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes. In any case, while  $B_{c2}$ increases have been noted by various researchers working with MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT or powder type processes, no one has reported any increases in  $J_c$ , suggesting that the effect may be in a surface layer rather than the bulk. The one effort to date which has clearly injected Zr deeply into the grain (a pulsed laser deposition (PLD) synthesized ZrB<sub>2</sub>-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> thin film [9,117]) showed a strong response to the presence of Zr, in this case decreases of  $T_c$ and  $B_{c2}$  with increasing Zr content. These various observations give rise to the question: what is the actual influence of Zr doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>? The possible roles of Zr in MgB<sub>2</sub> can be summarized in terms of: (1) extrinsic effects, such as increased intergranular connectivity and reduced grain size [113,114]; (2) intrinsic effects, such as an influence on  $B_{c2}$  of the substitution of Zr for Mg atoms [8,9, 115, 117], and increased flux pinning by a distribution of nano-size ZrB<sub>2</sub>/Zr precipitates [116]. Bearing in mind that the experimental conditions (sample types, purities and sizes of the raw materials, and also the heat treatment

schedules) were varied in these reports, Zr doping might perform different or multiple functions under different experimental conditions. On the other hand, incomplete microscopic evidence of Zr substitution for Mg has been provided, at least for materials made by equilibrium processes (contrasting to the non-equilibrium processing of the films of [9, 117]). Therefore, further study on the mechanisms and kinetics of Zr doping is deemed to be necessary.

#### 1.5.3 Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

Besides chemicals aiming at the substitution for Mg or B, numerous other dopants, with an aim of introducing pinning centers, have been studied as well. As mentioned in Section 1.4.3, defects with appropriate size can act as flux pinning centers. Nano-size impurity doping, therefore, has the potential to enhance the flux pinning behavior and  $J_c$  in the MgB2 superconductors. Many studies have focused on the effects of nano-size dopants in MgB2. Metal nano-powders have not improved the properties of MgB2. On the other hand, several recent studies have shown that nano-size rare earth oxides (REO), such as  $Y_2O_3[118]$ ,  $Dy_2O_3[119]$ ,  $Nd_2O_3[120]$ ,  $Ho_2O_3[121]$ ,  $Pr_6O_{11}$  and  $Eu_2O_3[122]$ , can improve the superconducting properties of MgB2 by forming pinning centers inside MgB2 grains. The first report in REO doping was that of Wang *et al.* [118] who studied  $Y_2O_3$  nano-powder (10-30nm) doping in MgB2 bulk samples. Wang observed that  $YB_4$  precipitates (3-5nm in size) were evenly distributed within the MgB2 grains and some larger  $YB_4$ 

precipitates (~10nm) appeared at the grain boundaries in Figure 22. He did not observe any changes in the lattice parameters and  $T_c$  even after adding 10wt%  $Y_2O_3$ , which suggests that these  $YB_4$  nanoparticles neither alloyed with the  $MgB_2$ , nor produced significant disorder. After subtracting the influence of sample porosity, it was seen that the  $J_c$  in the doped samples was slightly increased in all measured fields, especially in the 10wt%  $Y_2O_3$  added sample. Also he reported a large increase in the  $B_k$  in response to  $Y_2O_3$  doping. Wang's observation is important not only because the  $J_c$  of  $MgB_2$  was improved, but his work showed that dopants which do not substitute for Mg or B can still benefit the properties of  $MgB_2$ .

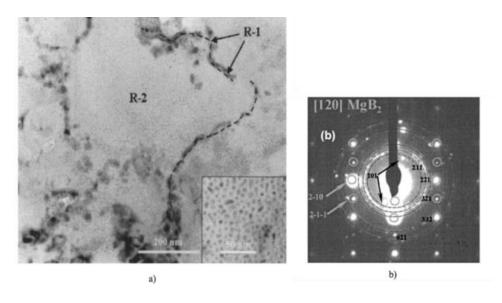


Figure 22 TEM of 10 wt % Y2O3-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> (a) Micrograph showing nanoprecipitates of YB<sub>4</sub> embedded in MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, and (b) diffraction pattern along MgB<sub>2</sub> [120] direction. YB4 ring pattern is outlined [118]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

Cheng *et al.* [121] studied Ho<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> nano-powder ( $\sim 50$  nm) doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. Similar to the effects of Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping, the lattice parameters and  $T_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> did not change up to

3 at. %  $\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$  additions. Also, nanoparticles of  $\text{HoB}_4$  with a size of 5–10 nm were dispersed in the  $\text{MgB}_2$  grains. Cheng noticed that there was no difference in the  $B_{c2}$  between undoped and  $\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$ -doped  $\text{MgB}_2$  samples. However, unlike  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  doping which increased  $J_c$  at all magnetic fields [118], doping with  $\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$  increased only the high-field  $J_c$ , leaving the low-field  $J_c$  relatively unchanged. Later, the effect of  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  doping in  $\text{MgB}_2$  was reported by Chen *et al.* [119]. As with  $\text{Y}_2\text{O}_3$  and  $\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$  doping, he observed no changes in the  $T_c$ , lattice parameters, and  $B_{c2}$  after adding 0.5 wt.%  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  powders. He also noticed that nano-size  $\text{DyB}_4$  precipitates existed in  $\text{MgB}_2$  grains and at the grain boundaries in Figure 23 (c) (d). By adding 0.5wt%  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$ , the average grain size reduced from ~500nm to ~200nm (Figure 23 (a) (b)), compared to  $\text{Ho}_2\text{O}_3$  doping which did not change the grain size [121]. The  $J_c$  of the  $\text{Dy}_2\text{O}_3$  doped samples increased in all magnetic fields, more so in low fields.

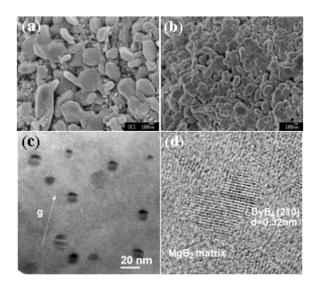


Figure 23 FEG-SEM images of the (a) pure MgB<sub>2</sub> and (b) sample added with 0.5 wt.% of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. (c) Bright-field TEM micrograph of MgB<sub>2</sub> matrix showing strain field contrast with a high order matrix reflection. The reciprocal lattice vector g is indicated by an arrow. (d) HRTEM image showing the [210] lattice fringe of a nano-size DyB<sub>4</sub> precipitate [119]. (Reprinted with permission from APS)

Generally speaking, REO do not substitute for the Mg or B atoms or generate distortion sufficient to change the lattice constants,  $T_c$ , and  $B_{c2}$ . Instead they can react with Mg and B to form rare earth borides (REB<sub>4</sub>) as nano-size precipitates embedded inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains or at the grain boundaries. They are formed by the reaction:  $x \cdot RE_2O_3 + Mg + 2B \Rightarrow 2x \cdot REB_4 + (1-4x)MgB_2 + 3x \cdot MgO + x \cdot Mg$ .

These nano-size precipitates of REB<sub>4</sub> act as pinning centers and improve flux pinning, and thereby increase  $J_c$ . Although these REO dopants have positive influences on MgB<sub>2</sub>, several important issues still need to be addressed and resolved. (1) The  $J_c$  has different in-field behaviors in response to different dopants, e.g., Y<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-doping slightly increased  $J_c$  at all fields [118]; Ho<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-doping only increased high-field  $J_c$  [121]; Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-doping increased  $J_c$  at all fields, but more so at low fields [119]. Lack of theories to explain these observed experimental variations can be problematic for further studies. (2) Although REO doping has been stated to be relatively homogeneous, it is hard to believe that homogeneous doping was achieved in these samples. All the heat treatments were performed around or below 900 °C a temperature range in which the diffusivities of these rare earth species in MgB<sub>2</sub> are very low.

#### 1.6 Summary and Motivation

MgB<sub>2</sub> has many advantages: (i) its  $T_c$  of ~39 K, the highest of the conventional superconductors indicates a potential for liquid-helium-free applications (20 - 30 K); (ii) its lack of weak links makes MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors easy and inexpensive to fabricate on a large scale without having to consider grain alignment; (iii) the depairing critical current density  $J_d$  is comparable to those of other superconducting materials; and (iv) the low cost of its precursor materials and its simple binary composition. However, there are still several obstacles limiting the wide application of MgB<sub>2</sub>. Three approaches address these issues: (1) Enhancement of  $B_{c2}$  to improve the high field performance of MgB<sub>2</sub> by C-containing dopants. (2) Introduction of new flux pinning centers to increase the bulk pinning force density,  $F_p$ , and the intrinsic  $J_c$  by, for example, neutron irradiation and grain refinement. (3) Improvement of the intergrain connectivity by techniques such as cold/hot pressing and internal magnesium diffusion.

Chemical doping is regarded as one of the most effective approaches. Selected dopant species can alloy with MgB<sub>2</sub> to increase  $B_{c2}$  and/or induce defects and precipitates to increase flux pinning. However, chemical doping can also induce impurities which can reduce the connectivity and hence the  $J_c$ . Therefore, the balance between the benefit of enhanced  $B_{c2}$  and flux pinning and the trade-off of reduced connectivity is important when considering the doping of MgB<sub>2</sub>.

#### **Motivation:**

The purpose of this thesis work is to obtain an understanding of the chemical doping introduced changes in the microstructures and superconducting properties in  $MgB_2$  superconductors. Specifically, I focus on three types of chemical doping:

- (i) Study C doping and its influence on state-of-art *in situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> wires in terms of superconducting properties ( $J_c$  and n-values). As described in Section1.5.1, C doping has been proved to be effective at low temperatures (T < 20 K) in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and thin films, so my motivation is to try to apply C doping in the MgB<sub>2</sub> wires and improve the in-field performance of these MgB<sub>2</sub> wires by controlling C concentration, HT parameters and other parameters (e.g. wire structure, B types, C dopant types);
- (ii) Investigate the influences of REO doping on the microstructure and superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>. REO doping can improve the  $J_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk (Section 1.5.3), however the mechanism behind this improvement is still unclear. Also few studies have reported that REO doping improves the  $J_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. My motivation is to reveal REO doping effect on microstructure and superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk, build the connection between them and use these findings to improve the state-of-the-art MgB<sub>2</sub> in situ wires;
- (iii) Explore the possibilities of Mg site substitution by MB<sub>2</sub> doping. Based on the theoretical work by Gurevich *et al.* [42,44] (described in Section 1.4.2), successful Mg site substitution, if it was possible, may enhance  $B_{c2}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> at high temperatures (close to  $T_c$ ), unlike B site substitution which can only increase  $B_{c2}$  at low temperatures (close to 0 K). Extensive efforts have been made on MB<sub>2</sub> doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. Some of researchers

observed increases in  $B_{c2}$ , but few of them reported increases in  $J_c$ . To understand the mechanism behind these observations, a series of MB<sub>2</sub> isomorphic to MgB<sub>2</sub> are selected as potential dopants and a high temperature and pressure equipment (HPT) is used to fabricate dense and homogeneously doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk at well-controlled experimental conditions. The doping introduced changes in the microstructures (e.g. crystal defects and impurity inclusions) and superconducting properties (e.g.,  $T_c$ ,  $B_{c2}$ , and flux pinning) of metal-diboride- and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> are studied.

## Chapter 2: Experimental Methods and Sample Fabrication

The various methods for making MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and wires will be described. Among them, a high-pressure and temperature-method (HPT) has been developed for the synthesis of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples. The experimental techniques used for sample characterization include X-ray diffraction (XRD), scanning electron microscopy (SEM), transmission electron microscopy (TEM), transport measurements, magnetic measurements (vibrating sample magnetometry (VSM)) and resistivity are also described.

## 2.1 MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk Synthesis Techniques

The conventional method for fabricating MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples is powder synthesis. In terms of powder types and reaction mechanisms, powder synthesis can be divided into two different categories: (i) the *ex situ* method, where MgB<sub>2</sub> powder is ground, packed into a sample container and sintered at temperatures above 900 °C; and (ii) the *in situ* method in which the Mg and B powders are mixed, packed and reacted at 600-800 °C to form MgB<sub>2</sub>. Both methods need to be performed in an inert environment (typically Ar) to prevent the formation of oxides (MgO and B<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>). The advantage of the *ex situ* method is that the

packing density of MgB<sub>2</sub> powders in the sample container does not suffer from reaction-induced porosity. The disadvantage is that the oxides may cover the MgB<sub>2</sub> particles making them difficult to sinter together [123]. Dancer *et al.* [123] found little evidence for self-sintering in the *ex situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples heat treated at 1100 °C. As a result, the intergranular connectivity in the *ex situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples is generally poor. As the sintering temperatures are high, MgB<sub>2</sub> grain coarsening is inevitable. Since MgB<sub>2</sub> is mainly a grain boundary pinning material, the larger grain size leads to a weaker flux pinning. Compared to the *ex situ* method, the main advantage of the *in situ* method is that the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains formed by the reaction between Mg and B are well connected. Further, chemical doping can be easily incorporated since the dopants can participate in the formation of MgB<sub>2</sub> phase. The size of MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in the *in situ* bulk is generally small as a result of low heat treatment temperatures. However, as mentioned in Section 1.4.5, the major drawback of this method is the unavoidably high porosity caused by the reaction between Mg and B.

An alternative *in situ* method, first introduced by Giunchi [124] in 2003, is named "reactive liquid Mg infiltration (Mg-RLI)". In this method, the B powder is packed in a container and Mg source (typically in the forms of large Mg pieces) is imbedded in the B compact. The container is then evacuated, sealed and heat treated to temperatures of typically 900 °C for a few hours. During the heat treatment, the Mg melts, infiltrates into the B compact and reacts with B to form a dense MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk. This Mg-RLI method is very useful since it results in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk without the low intergranular connectivity and porosity characteristic of the *ex situ* and the conventional *in situ* methods. However, under Mg-RLI

it is difficult to obtain fully-reacted MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk, as the contact surface between Mg and B is small and the process is diffusion-control, as a result of which the formed MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk are unlikely to be homogeneous.

In this work some MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples were made by the conventional *in situ* methods. In addition, an *in situ* high-pressure and high-temperature method (HPT) was used to make dense and homogenous MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk.

#### 2.2 MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wire Fabrication

For most practical application, MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors are fabricated into long wires. So far three methods have been used to make MgB<sub>2</sub> wires: (i) the *ex situ* method; (ii) the *in situ* powder-in-tube method (PIT); (iii) the internal Mg diffusion method (IMD) [130].

In an *ex situ* process, commercial MgB<sub>2</sub> powder is cleaned, milled and loaded into a metal tube. After that, the composite is drawn to wire. This as-drawn wire has moderate superconducting performance. Usually it needs to be heat treated over 900 °C for several hours to enable the individual MgB<sub>2</sub> grains to sinter together, form good bonds, and achieve high electrical connectivity [11]. As with the *ex situ* bulk, the main advantage of this *ex situ* MgB<sub>2</sub> wire method is its high packing density, although the overall connectivity is generally limited by poor intergranular connectivity.

In the fabrication of *in situ* PIT MgB<sub>2</sub> wires a mixture of Mg and B powder is loaded into a metal tube. After drawing, the wire is heat treated (typically at 600-800 °C) and MgB<sub>2</sub> is formed by the reaction:  $Mg + B \Rightarrow MgB_2$ . Although the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains are well connected, high porosity is unavoidable (Figure 12).

The IMD method is different from either the *ex situ* route or the *in situ* PIT route. A Mg rod is placed along the axis of a B powder filled metal tube. The composite is then drawn to wire and heat treated at 600-800 °C. As with the Mg-RLI method, during heat treatment the Mg rod melts, infiltrates into the surrounding B layer and reacts with it. Thus, after the reaction a MgB<sub>2</sub> layer is formed surrounding a cylindrical hole along the axis of the wire. Since this is also an *in situ* method, the porosity from the MgB<sub>2</sub> formation cannot be avoided. However, by using this method, all pores are concentrated at the center hole so that the formed MgB<sub>2</sub> layer is dense and well connected along the longitudinal axis. Therefore, the transport performance viz.  $J_c$  of the IMD wires is generally better than the *in situ* PIT wires with the same overall porosity. Figure 24 shows a reacted IMD monofilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> wire with a dense MgB<sub>2</sub> reaction layer and the central hole.

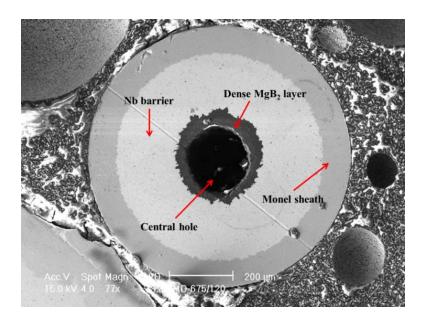


Figure 24 A reacted IMD monofilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> wire shows dense MgB<sub>2</sub> layer surrounding a large central hole where the Mg rod was present before the reaction [125].

A "continuous tube filling and forming" process (CTFF) has been developed by our collaborator Hyper Tech Research, Inc, for the large scale manufacture of long-length MgB<sub>2</sub> wire [176]. In this process, the mixtures of Mg and B powders are continuously dispensed onto a strip of a metal (e.g. Nb and Fe) which is overlap-closed to form a precursor-filled tube. Then the tube is either inserted into an outer sheath material with a good workability (typically Monel) in preparation for drawing down to a monofilamentary wire, or bundled with other precursor-filled tubes to make a multifilamentary wire. The CTFF process not only reduces cost by the use of inexpensive metal strips instead of expensive metal tubes but increases the efficiency of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconducting wire manufacture.

All  $MgB_2$  PIT wires mentioned in this work are fabricated by the CTFF process. For convenience, they will be referred to as PIT wires.

#### 2.3 High-Pressure and High-Temperature Method

As mentioned in Section 1.5, chemical doping is critical to the improvement of the superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>. However, there are many roadblocks to clarifying the true role of chemical doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>: Homogeneous doping is hard to achieve. Traditional powder synthesis is generally performed at  $600 - 1000 \,^{\circ}\text{C}$  -- too low to form homogeneous samples. Moreover, the solubility of doping species within the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains controls the actual doping amount after heat treatment, which limits the doping efficiency, especially at low HT temperatures (<1000  $^{\circ}\text{C}$ ). The grain size in PIT is small (~  $30 - 100 \,^{\circ}\text{m}$ ). Although such small grains are needed for optimization of flux pinning and high  $J_c$  in wires, it is difficult to perform microstructural and compositional analysis on them. The above difficulties obscure the outcome of chemical doping studies.

To overcome these problems, the high pressure and temperature (HPT) equipment developed by Bohnenstiehl [98] was used to synthesize MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples at very high temperatures ( $\geq 1500^{\circ}$ C). Based on the Arrhenius equation  $D = D_0 e^{-E_A/(kT)}$ , the HPT process strongly enhanced diffusion during the sample synthesis. MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk synthesized by HPT have minimal porosity, large grain size (over 5 µm), and presumably better homogeneity due to fast diffusion at high temperatures. Figure 25 illustrate the HPT process and its use to fabricate MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk (see also [98,127]): (i) B powder (hand mixed with the dopant powder if the aim is to make a doped MgB<sub>2</sub> sample) is high energy ball milled for 15 min in an Ar atmosphere; (ii) the B powder is then pressed into ~8 mm tall by ~ 13 mm diameter pellets and placed in an MgO crucible; (iii) Mg turnings are placed

on the top of the B pellets (the Mg:B ratio in the crucible was about 1:1 to avoid possible Mg deficiencies during heat treatment); (iv) the crucible is then capped and placed inside the sample assembly, Figure 25 (e); (v) the whole assembly is placed in the HPT's pressure vessel, Figure 25 (f).

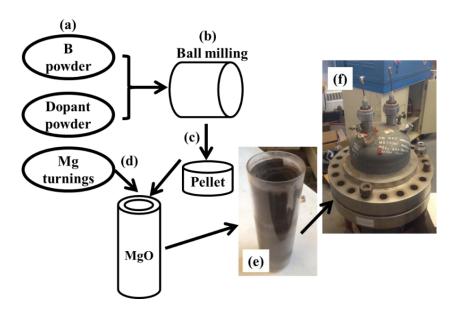


Figure 25 The schematic diagram of the HTP process involved (a) hand mixing; (b) ball milling; (c) pressing into pellets; (d) filling Mg turnings; (e) assembling; and (f) induction heating.

The HPT rig includes a high pressure vessel with a built-in induction coil, an induction power supply (Lepel T-5-3 induction heating power supply, 5 kW at 450 kHz), temperature controller (Eurotherm 3504 with 0-10 V signal), a water cooling system (Haskris water chiller), a vacuum pump and high purity Ar gas cylinders connected to the pressure vessel. Most of the components are shown in Figure 26.



Figure 26 A picture of the HPT rig with important components labeled.

The pressure vessel consists of two hemispherical halves bolted together. The maximum pressure capacity of this vessel is 2000 psi (13.79 MPa). For safety reason, a rupture disc is mounted on a port of the vessel in combination with a 10 MPa safety relief valve. High purity Ar gas is used to provide the gas pressure and maintain an inert environment. An induction coil which is installed inside the pressure vessel works as an induction heater. Induction heating is the process of heating an electrically conducting material (a susceptor) by inducing a high-frequency AC current in it. An electronic oscillator is used to produce the high-frequency AC current which generates a rapidly alternating magnetic field. This magnetic field penetrates the material and generates eddy currents that flow through the material and generate resistive loss to heat the material. The sample is induction heated via a susceptor surrounding the sample through heat conduction.

The frequency of current used depends on the sample size, material type and coupling between the work coil and the materials to be heated.

A Lepel T-5-3 induction heating power supply with a maximum power output of 5 kW at 450 kHz is used here. The Eurotherm 3504 controller has multiple thermocouple inputs and a high resolution output with a 0-10 V signal to control the Lepel power supply. The induction coil is a water-cooled copper tube with a 6.3 mm OD and 5.1 mm ID. A Haskris water cooling system is connected to the Lepel power supply.

The sample assembly displayed in Figure 25 (e) contains three components: (i) a susceptor assembly, which includes a graphite susceptor surrounded by graphite felt; (ii) a crucible with a ceramic lid as the sample container; (iii) a closed-bottom fused quartz tube which is used to hold the susceptor assembly. The graphite susceptor contains the sample crucible. Graphite felt is used to prevent heat loss by convection and conduction. Two type C thermocouples are inserted into the sample assembly (one is in the sample crucible and the other contacts with the graphite susceptor) to accurately measure the temperature during the heat treatment. The whole sample assembly is carefully placed in the center of the induction coil.

Several materials, e.g. alumina, silica and metals have been considered as possible sample containers. Since the temperature can be as high as 1700 °C and Mg is very reactive at high temperatures, magnesia (MgO) crucibles were used as MgO does not react with the Mg/B samples even at 1700 °C. The MgO crucibles with 2.5 cm OD and 1.3 cm ID (from Ozark Technical Ceramics) were used in this work. In order to further reduce the oxygen

contamination, Ta foil with a 0.3mm thickness covering the MgO crucible provided oxygen gettering.

The type C thermocouples used in this work were custom made by using type C thermocouple wires (W-5%Re / W-26%Re) 0.13 mm in diameter (from Concept Alloys, Inc.), high purity alumina 2-hole insulators (from Omega Engineering, Inc.) and Ta tubes to protect the wire from reacting with Mg, B and C. A TIG welding machine was used to weld the wires and the Ta tube together. During the measurement, an ice bath cools is used as the thermocouple cold junctions to ensure the output is stable and accurate. The thermocouple wire is certified to be within 1% of the standard tables for thermoelectric output via NIST-traceable standards.

# 2.4 X-Ray Diffraction

X-ray diffraction (XRD) was used for determination of crystal structure lattice constants and chemical phases. In XRD a coherent X-ray beam (most often Cu  $K_{\alpha}$  wavelength  $\lambda = 1.5408$  Å) strikes a material, and it is scattered by atoms into many specific directions. These directions are controlled by Bragg's Law  $n\lambda = 2d\sin\theta$  for coherent scattering, where  $\lambda$  is the wavelength of the incident radiation, n is an integer, d is the interplanar spacing of a crystal, and  $\theta$  is the angle of diffraction. As shown in Figure 27 coherent scattering occurs when the path length  $2d\sin\theta$  is an integer of the incoming wavelength  $n\lambda$ .

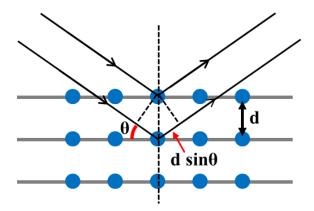


Figure 27 A schematic diagram of the Bragg's law condition where the incident beam and diffracted beam follow  $n\lambda = 2d\sin\theta$ .

XRD has been widely used to determine the changes in lattice parameters of MgB<sub>2</sub> samples with accuracies of 0.001Å [8, 9, 13, 15, 16, 43, 46, 48, 62, 81-86, 93, 98, 105, 106, 108, 109]. The XRD data of this research was performed on a Rigaku MiniFlex 600. This system utilizes a Cu  $K_{\alpha}$  X-ray tube ( $\lambda = 1.5406 \text{ Å}$ ) operating at 40 kV and 15 mA and uses a vertical goniometer with Bragg-Brentano configuration to achieve the centering and parallelism of the beam without adjustment of the system. This goniometer is able to maintain the  $2\theta$ accuracy of  $0.02^{\circ}$ . Since the experimental errors  $\Delta d = \lambda/2\sin\theta - \lambda/2\sin(\theta + \Delta\theta)$  assuming low noise [206], this system can perform lattice parameters measurements with accuracies of 0.001 Å at 40° and 0.0005 Å at 60°, respectively. Alignment of the instrument was checked with a NIST traceable LaB<sub>6</sub> powder standard. The compositional resolution of this system is ~ 0.1 wt.% (provided by the manufacturer). The PDXL software with ICDD Powder Diffraction File (PDF2) data base and Rietveld refinement function was used for phase identification and the comparison of sample lattice parameters with literature values.

#### 2.5 Electron Microscopy

Scanning electron microscopy (SEM), transmission electron microscopy (TEM) and scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM) were used for microstructure characterization. These facilities are located at the Center for Electron Microscopy and Analysis (CEMAS) in The Ohio State University.

SEM produces images of the surface of a material inside a high vacuum chamber by scanning it with a focused beam of electrons in a raster pattern. When the electron beam interacts with the specimen, both backscattered electrons (BSE) and secondary electrons (SE) are generated and collected by different detectors for imaging. The SE imaging collects the electrons excited from the K shell of the specimen atoms and it commonly uses for surface imaging since most of the secondary electrons are produced within a 5-50 nm thick surface layer of the specimen. The BSE imaging uses the beam electrons which are reflected back from the specimen by the elastic scattering. The intensity of the BSE signal is strongly related to the local atomic number (Z) because the material with a higher atomic number is more likely to reflect the beam electrons. Therefore, BSE can be used to image compositional differences in the sample, via. Z-contrast.

In this research, both SE and BSE imaging were performed on either a Philips (FEI) Sirion field emission source SEM or a Philips (FEI) ESEM field emission SEM. The accelerating voltages of 10-25 kV were used depending on samples and applications.

TEM produces images through the interaction of an electron beam transmitted through a very thin specimen. This interaction can provide useful information about the microstructure, crystal structure and chemical composition. The accelerating voltages in TEM are generally over 100 kV, much higher than those in SEM. Such high accelerating voltage can produce a strong electron beam able to transmit through a very thin specimen and form a magnified image. TEM is capable of imaging at a much higher resolution than SEM, an advantages that comes at the expense of increased difficulty in sample preparation. Additionally, due to the nature of TEM which is only imaging a very small region of a sample, it is difficult to apply statistics in TEM imaging.

In this work, a FEI CM 12 with a W electron source was used for low resolution imaging; a FEI CM 200 with a LaB<sub>6</sub> electron source was used for high resolution imaging; and a FEI Technai with a field emission source was used for scanning transmission electron microscopy (STEM). In STEM the electron beam converges into a narrow spot (< 1 nm) and is scanned across the specimen in a raster pattern for detailed compositional analysis of small areas (~ 5 nm) and high angle annular dark field imaging (HAADF).

TEM Samples were prepared by ion-milling techniques using an FEI Helios 600 dual-beam focused ion beam (FIB). A Pt strip is deposited across a ~20 μm length of the specimen surface. A focused Ga<sup>+</sup> ion beam is then used to mill the specimen surface such that only a narrow wall of the material protected by the Pt remains. The TEM film is extracted with the Omniprobe micro-tool and secured to a special Cu grid with more Pt. Finally, the sample is thinned with a grazing incident Ga<sup>+</sup> ion beam at lower energies (5

keV) and angles ( $\pm$  1.5°) to prevent Ga redeposition on the specimen surface and MgB<sub>2</sub> amorphization by the Ga<sup>+</sup> ion.

Energy-dispersive X-ray spectroscopy (EDS) is a powerful analytical technique which can be used to detect the composition of a specimen. When the electron beam excites an inner shell electron from the specimen, a hole is formed; an outer shell electron with higher energy then fills the hole and releases X-rays with a wavelength of the energy difference between these shells ( $\Delta E = hc/\lambda$ ). These characteristic X-rays can be used to determine the composition of elements in the specimen. The number and energy of the Xrays emitted from a specimen can be measured by an energy-dispersive spectrometer. While EDS can be used to quantitatively detect heavy elements such as Mg, Zr, Ti, Nb, and Dy (with errors ~ 1 at. % based on the equipment specifications and [207]), it is not particularly useful for light elements (e.g., B and C) due to the low fluorescence yield (less X-ray generated) and the low value of the K-absorption energy (easily cutoff by windows of the detectors). Fortunately, with Si drift detectors (SDD), the characteristic X-rays of B and C can be effectively collected with reasonable accuracy. Most of the SEM and TEM instruments used in this work have EDS components for composition analysis. Moreover, the FEI CM 12 and FEI Technai are equipped with SSD. The interaction volume of EDS analysis is controlled by electron beam size, electron energy, sample thickness and sample composition. By using Monte Carlo simulation (Casino 3.2), I determined the EDS interaction volumes were  $\sim 1 \ \mu m^3$  in the Sirion SEM at 15 keV,  $\sim 10^{-4} \ \mu m^3$  in the CM-12 at 120 keV, and ~10<sup>-7</sup> µm<sup>3</sup> in the Technai at 200 keV, respectively. Therefore, EDS in TEM

and STEM has much higher spatial resolution than that of SEM, which makes it possible to perform in-grain composition analysis.

#### 2.6 Transport $J_c$ Measurements

The transport  $J_c$  measurements in this work were performed in a 15 T Oxford Instrument research magnet in pool-boiling liquid helium (Figure 28). The four-point method was used to determine the voltage-current (V-I) transition of the MgB $_2$  superconducting wires in various temperatures and magnetic fields. A HP 6671 current power supply was used to provide a DC current up to 220 A, while three HP 6681 current sources connected in parallel were used when the required current was above 220 A. A Keithley 182 nanovoltmeter was used to accurately measure the voltage across the separation of the voltage taps, viz. the voltage gauge length. Generally, wire samples were tested in transverse magnetic fields ranging from 0 T to 15 T at 4.2 K. For the "short samples" (see below), V-I curves were obtained at temperatures of 4.2 to 35 K. This whole system was controlled by a LabVIEW interface.

Two types of MgB<sub>2</sub> samples were measured in this research: (i) "ITER barrel" samples consisted of 1.5 m-long length of wire helically wound onto 32-mm-diameter Ti-Al-V alloy holders. The voltage gauge length was 500 mm; (ii) "Short samples" were straight wires with 50 mm long for the 4.2 K measurements and 35 mm long for the variable-temperature measurements. The voltage gauge length was 5 mm.

Three sample probes were used to measure the transport  $J_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> samples, Figure 28: (i) A short sample probe was designed to test the short samples at 4.2 K with the current ranged from 0 to 220 A, Figure 28 (a). (ii) A variable-temperature probe was designed for short sample measurements at 10 - 35 K, Figure 28 (b). (iii) An ITER barrel probe was designed for testing the ITER barrels at 4.2 K with currents up to 1740 A, Figure 28 (c). For the variable-temperature probe, a custom sample chamber was made. It consisted of a brass can 150 mm long and 52 mm in diameter. The sample chamber was evacuated and sealed with Lipowitz's alloy (viz. Wood's metal), a eutectic, fusible alloy of 50 wt.% bismuth, 26.7 wt.% lead, 13.3 wt.% tin, and 10 wt.% cadmium. Inside the chamber, the sample was soldered between two Cu leads (square cuboid,  $1.1 \times 1.1 \times 9.8$  cm<sup>3</sup>) separated by a G-10 block. A 50 Ω Kapton heater was placed across two Cu leads and a Cernox temperature sensor was mounted onto one of the Cu leads close to the sample location. Temperature control was accomplished through a Lakeshore Model 330 temperature controller and thermal equilibrium was established between cooling along the current leads and resistive heating.

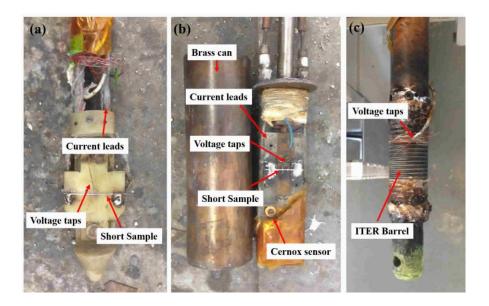


Figure 28 Three sample probes used in the transport measurements: (a) 4.2 K Short sample probe; (b) Variable temperature short sample probe (10 - 35 K); (c) 4.2 K ITER barrel probe.

The transport critical current  $I_c$  was determined by evaluating the V-I transitions with an electric field criterion  $E_c$  of 1  $\mu$ V/cm. The transport  $J_c$  was given by  $I_c / A_{sc}$ , where  $A_{sc}$  is the cross-sectional area of MgB<sub>2</sub> core in the wire. In the literature this transport  $J_c$  is also called the non-barrier  $J_c$ , in contrast to the engineering critical current density  $J_e$  given by  $I_c/A$  in which A is the whole cross-sectional area of the whole). Another important result deriving from the transport measurements is the n-value defined by:

$$\frac{E}{E_c} = \left(\frac{J}{J_c}\right)^n \tag{28}$$

in which E and J are the electric field and current density, respectively. The n-value characterizes both transport performance and sustainability for industrial applications, as it represents the sharpness of the superconducting transition. Defects in practical wires

(e.g., wire sausaging, inhomogeneity and filament cracks) can cause reductions of the *n*-value, which can be used as an indicator of the quality of a practical superconductor.

## 2.7 Physical Property Measurement System

A Quantum Design Model 6000 Physical Property Measurement System (PPMS) was used for measuring numerous properties of the MgB<sub>2</sub> specimens. The PPMS has multiple options including DC resistivity, vibrating sample magnetometry (VSM), AC magnetic susceptibility (ACMS), heat capacity and thermal transport over a temperature range of 1.8 K to 400 K and in magnetic fields up to 14 T.

# 2.7.1 Vibrating Sample Magnetometry

The VSM option of the PPMS was used to determine the magnetization, M, of the samples. In VSM the oscillating field associated with the moment induced by a static magnetic field in an oscillating sample will induce an oscillating voltage in a set of pickup coils. Suitably calibrated this voltage leads to the sample's moment and hence to its magnetization (moment/volume). The measurement ranges of the VSM are 1.8 < T < 400 K and -14 T < B < 14 T. The resolution is  $1 \times 10^{-6}$  emu at data rate of 1 Hz.

The magnetization from the VSM can provide very important superconducting properties, e.g. the  $T_c$ ,  $J_c$ ,  $B_{c2}$  and  $B_k$ . After measuring M at various temperatures and fields,

both the M–B curves at a particular T or the M–T curves at a particular B can be recorded and analyzed. Figure 29 shows a typical M-B curve of a MgB $_2$  specimen at 15 K measured by the VSM. The "magnetic critical current density",  $J_{cm}$ , can be calculated from the M-B curve by using the Bean critical state model:

$$J_{cm} \propto A \cdot \Delta M \tag{29}$$

where  $\Delta M$  is the width of the M-B loop at a given B, Figure 29, and A is a geometrically dependent factor.

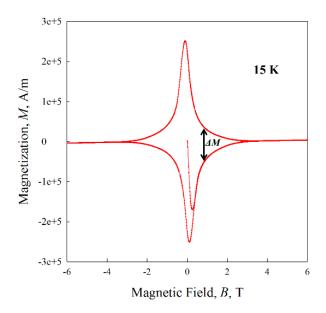


Figure 29 A typical VSM-measured *M-B* curve of a MgB<sub>2</sub> specimen.

M-T measurement can be used to determine both  $T_c$  and  $B_{c2}$ . Generally, M can be replaced by the DC magnetic susceptibility  $\chi = M/\mu_0 B$ . When a material is in the superconducting state, its  $\chi$  is -1, cf. the Meissner effect described in Section 1.4.1. Figure 30 is the  $\chi$ -T (bottom) and  $d\chi/dT$ -T (top) curves of a MgB<sub>2</sub> sample at 10 mT. The  $T_c$  is

determined by the temperature at which the material completely transitions from the superconducting state to the normal state. Repeated recording of  $T_c$  at various B can produce a  $T_c$  vs B curve. The same data can also be replotted in the format of  $B_{c2}$  vs T. The  $T_c$  distribution can be expressed by  $d\chi/dT$ -T and it can be used to indicate the sample homogeneity.

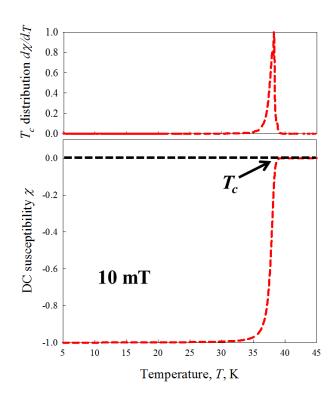


Figure 30 (Bottom) the superconducting critical transition temperature  $T_c$  is determined by a DC susceptibility  $\chi$  vs. T curve. (Top) the  $T_c$  distribution expressed by  $d\chi/dB$  vs. B plot.

# 2.7.2 Resistivity Measurements

The DC resistivity measurements were taken with the resistivity option of the PPMS. For this purpose, a sample is mounted on a DC sample puck and its resistivity is measured by the four-point method. To reduce the contact resistance between the sample and the current leads / voltage taps, silver paint is commonly used. The resistivity option has a current limit of 5 mA, with a voltage resolution of 20 nV. During the measurements, the temperature dependent resistance R(T) was recorded with a temperature ramp rate less than 1 K/minute to maintain a temperature equilibrium in the sample. As with M(T), the R(T) curves can also be used to obtain  $T_c$  and  $B_{c2}$ .

## 2.8 Error Analysis

The experimental errors in this work can come from two areas: (i) the measurement techniques and (ii) the sample preparation process. In this section the uncertainties from these two areas are discussed.

# a) Experimental errors caused by the measurement techniques:

As described in section 2.6, the transport measurements are performed on wire samples to obtain their *V-I* behaviors under certain *B* and *T* by using the four-point method. The current resolution of this technique is 0.01 A. Common errors are: (i) instrumentation issues, such as absence of equipment calibration; (ii) operation issues, such as samples are not placed in the homogeneous-field portion of the magnet; (iii) sample mounting issues, such as voltage taps are not soldered on the center segment of the sample or the voltage tap

separation is too large; (iv) sample damage issues, such as bending and dropping which can cause significant damage. To eliminate these errors, routine inspection and calibration are required for all the equipment in the transport measurement system. Samples need to carefully handled and mounted onto the sample probe. During the measurements, all operations need to be careful and slow to reduce the chance of damaging the samples. To demonstrate the repeatability of the transport measurement system, a standard NbTi sample was measured multiple times at 4.2 K and its *V-I* curves were consistent with each other. Based on the study on this NbTi, the intrinsic error of the transport measurement is about 2%.

The magnetic measurements in this work are mainly performed on a Quantum Design Model 6000 Physical Property Measurement System (PPMS) described in the section 2.7. For each technique in this instrument, the measurement resolutions were already described in the section 2.7.1 - 2.7.3.

#### b) Experimental errors caused by the sample preparation:

Two types of samples are involved: wires and bulk. As described in the section 2.2, all wires in this work are fabricated by the CTFF process. To ensure the wire quality, repeated studies are performed on various long  $MgB_2$  wires made by the CTFF process. In each of these studies, multiple samples were taken from different locations in the long  $MgB_2$  wires and their  $J_c$  values were measured at 4.2 K. After comparison, a 10% deviation in their  $J_c$ -B performance at 4.2 K was observed. Figure 31 shows the results of the repeatability tests on a 2% C doped  $MgB_2$  PIT multifilamentary wire.

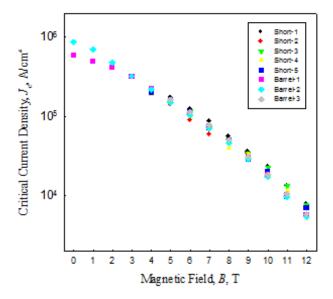


Figure 31 4.2K transport measurements were made on eight samples from a 2% C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT multifilamentary wire. The gauge lengths of barrels and short samples were 50 cm and 50 mm, respectively. The electric field criterion  $E_c$ =1 $\mu$ V/cm [199].

In the MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk synthesis, the sample quality is mainly controlled by the purities of the starting materials, the material handling, and the accuracy of the heat treatment furnaces. All materials used in this work (mainly purchased from Alfa Aesar and Sigma-Aldrich) had very high purities (e.g. Mg turnings: 99.8%, B powder: 99.98%) and were carefully stored in inert gas (e.g. Ar). During the sample fabrication, the precursors were carefully weighted and mixed in a Ar-filled glove box. In some cases, ball milling was used to mix and refine the precursor powders. In doing so, a stainless steel jar and stainless steel ball media were used. All precursors were placed in the stainless steel jar with stainless steel ball media in the glove box to ensure that the materials were milled in Ar environment. After milling, the jar was opened in the glove box. All bulk samples were heat treated in an Ar environment. To further prevent contamination (especially oxygen contamination),

oxygen getters (e.g., Nb strips, Ta foils) were added during the heat treatment. Two furnaces were used in this work. A tube furnace was used to make the conventional *in situ* bulk, and an induction furnace was used to synthesize the HPT bulk as described in Section 2.1. For the tube furnace, a type K thermocouple probe from Omega with was used. The temperature equilibrium zone of this tube furnace is 15 cm, which a temperature deviation of  $\pm$  5°C at 800 °C. For the induction furnace, two custom type C thermocouple probes with a cold junction were used to ensure temperature accuracy.

# Chapter 3: Carbon Doping in in situ MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wires

MgB<sub>2</sub> superconducting materials and strands are relatively simple to make, are available at a reasonable cost. They also have performance specifications that make them of interest for a number of applications, such as MRI, fault current limiters, motors, generators, and various special applications. Numerous successful efforts in MgB<sub>2</sub> wire development have been undertaken [11,126,128-137]. In order to further improve the infield performance of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires, we try to apply chemical doping on MgB<sub>2</sub> wires.

In this chapter we focus on studying the influence of C doping on transport performance in  $MgB_2$  monofilamentary wires and use the finding to improve the efficiency of C doping. The transport  $J_c$  and n-values of  $MgB_2$  wires with various C concentrations were studied and compared. Property optimization of  $MgB_2$  PIT wires consisted of variation of doping concentration and heat treatment parameters. Flux pinning potential U in the undoped PIT, C-doped PIT and C-doped IMD wires was studied by three different approaches and the intrinsic n-values of these samples were calculated and compared. Finally, the C doping in a set of  $MgB_2$  multifilamentary wires was investigated in terms of transport properties, doping techniques, B types, wire structure and strain tolerance.

# 3.1 Fabrication of in situ MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires

State-of-the-art MgB<sub>2</sub> superconducting wires were fabricated by a variant of the in situ PIT method, namely the CTFF process described in Section 2.2. The basic procedures and the resulted wire structures are in Figure 32. A series of monofilamentary and multifilamentary strands (the latter with 18 and 36 filaments) were produced. Most of the strands were 0.83 mm in diameter; they included a thick chemical barrier (typically of Nb but in some cases Fe), and outer sheaths of either Monel 400® (henceforth "monel", a nickel-copper alloy) or monel associated with Cu, GlidCop® (henceforth "glidcop", an oxide-dispersion-strengthened Cu), or Nb. The basic powder ingredients were commercial Mg powders (99%,  $\approx$  20-25 µm particle size) and B powder from one of two sources: (i) "Ts-boron" from the Tangshan Weihao Magnesium Powder Co. Ltd., produced using the Moissan process; and (ii) "SMI-boron" from Specialty Metals Inc., produced in a plasma torch by the reduction-by-hydrogen of BCl<sub>3</sub>. Also included from time to time in the starting B powders were small percentages of the dopant C, introduced: (i) by the moderate temperature drying out of a slurry of B mixed in with a malic-acid-toluene solution, during which the malic acid decomposed leaving C as the only solid residue [89, 91], and (ii) direct C doping of the SMI-produced B by including a known percentage of CH<sub>4</sub> into the plasma flame [92]. After being drawn to size the strands were heat treated at temperatures of 675°C to 750°C for times of 20 to 120 min.

Two set of MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamentary wires were fabricated through the IMD process described in Section 2.2, in which both Ts B and SIM boron with 2 at. % C was used. These wires all had Nb barriers and a monel outer sheaths.

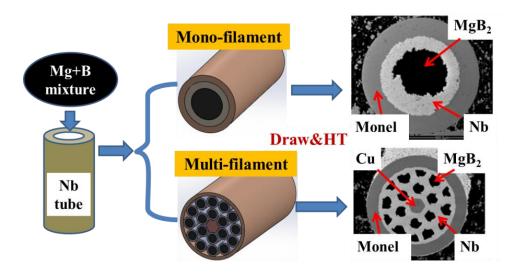


Figure 32 A schematic diagram of monofilamentary and multifilamentary  $MgB_2$  PIT wires fabricated by the *in situ* PIT process.

Niobium was used as the "chemical barrier" material for most of the wires described here since it has minimal reaction with the Mg and B powders during the reaction heat treatment. Iron was used as a chemical barrier (as a replacement for Nb) for a few strand types, but required some intermediate annealing during wire drawing. Monel was the outer sheath for most strands because of its high flow strength in combination with its ductility, although it was in a few cases laminated with glidcop or pure Cu in the interests of electric stability. Microstructure images were obtained for several samples using a Sirion field emission SEM in backscatter mode in Figure 33. Figure 33 (a) shows a simple

monofilament with Nb barriers and an outer monel sheath. Figure 33 (b)-(g) show the various multifilamentary strand geometries. Strands (b) and (c) are 18 and 36 filament variants of Nb-chemical barrier strands with the Nb-clad filaments packed together inside a monel sheath. In thesis cases no Cu matrix separates the Nb filaments. Instead a central Cu filament (Nb for strand b\*) was placed in the center of the multifilamentary arrangement, for both mechanical and electric reasons -- (i) to minimize centerburst (an instability related to flow stress gradients through the strand diameter during wire drawing), and (ii) to aid strand stability. Strand (d) consisted of 36 filaments in a double wall sheath of Cu and monel (and a central Cu filament), while strand (e), with 18 superconducting filaments plus a central Cu filament, used a monel/glidcop double wall sheath. Strand (f) which consisted of 18 filaments protected by Fe chemical barriers, had no Cu matrix, and used a monel outer sheath. Strand (g) had a Nb wrap around the Fe-clad filaments but otherwise was similar to strand (f). Figure 33 (h) shows the structure of an IMD wire with a Nb barrier and a monel outer sheath.

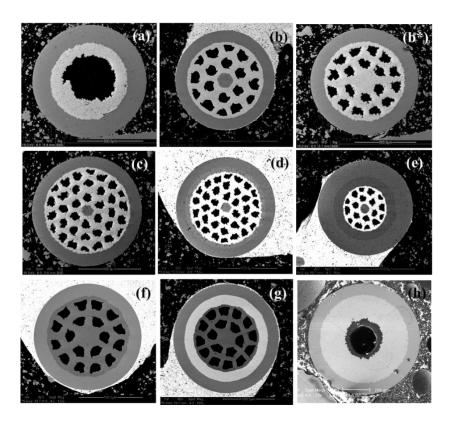


Figure 33 SEM-backscatter images of a set of representative strands [192].

# 3.1 Enhanced Transport properties in the $MgB_2$ Monofilamentary Wires by Using C predoping method

Transport measurements were made on the MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamantary PIT wires with various C amounts from 0 at. % to 4.32 at. % in the "short sample" form at the usual gauge length of 5 mm. The sample specifications are listed in Table 2. The actual C amounts in the wires as listed in Table 2 were estimated using LECO CS600 inorganic combustion analyzer on the SMI predoped B powders.

Table 2 Sample specification for C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT wires

Sample	Tracer No <sup>1</sup>	Actual C (at. %) <sup>2</sup>	%SC <sup>3</sup>	OD (mm)
P-00	2134	0	25.2	0.834
P-01	1990	1.25	18.3	0.834
P-02	1650	2.09	15.2	0.834
P-03	1991	3.15	13.1	0.834
P-04	1952	4.32	11.5	0.834

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> Tracer No is the internal tracking numbers for MgB<sub>2</sub> wires fabricated by Hyper Tech Research Inc.;

Each sample was reacted according to two different heat treatment plans: (i) 675 °C for 20 minutes and (ii) 700 °C for 20 minutes. The field dependent transport  $J_c$  of these wires at 4.2 K is represented in Figure 34 and the values at 6T and 10T are given in Table 3. It is clear that the transport  $J_c$  especially at high field regime (B>5T) gradually increased with increasing C amount until the C doping level was above 3.15 at.%. For instance, at 10 T the  $J_c$  of the P-03 with 3.15 at% C is ~3.2×10<sup>4</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup> which is about 60 times higher than that of the undoped sample P-00. The best  $J_c$  value of this series at 14T and 4.2K, viz.  $7\times10^3$ A/cm<sup>2</sup>, was obtained in P-03.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> Actual C (at. %) is calculated by assuming all C in the pre-doped SMI B was doped in the MgB<sub>2</sub>;

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> %SC is the average area fraction of MgB<sub>2</sub> core in the MgB2 wires: %SC=A<sub>MgB2core</sub>/A<sub>wire</sub>;

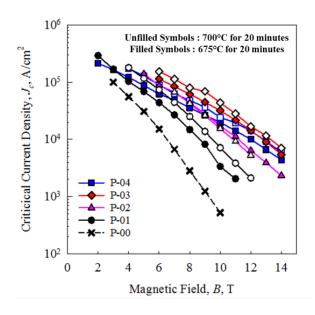


Figure 34 4.2 K transport  $J_c$  vs. B for MgB<sub>2</sub> wires with various C amounts [193].

Table 3 4.2K  $J_c$  for the MgB<sub>2</sub> wires at 6T and 10T.

Sample	HTs	$J_c$ (A/	cm <sup>2</sup> )
Sample	1118	6T	10T
P-00	675°C/20min	15197	528
P-01	675°C/20min	43987	3360
P-01	700°C/20min	73720	7167
P-02	675°C/20min	87995	17122
P-02	700°C/20min	87802	15483
P-03	675°C/20min	113397	31778
P-03	700°C/20min	154179	43620
P-04	675°C/20min	62060	19846
r-04	700°C/20min	90302	24309

Figure 35 illustrates field enhancement at  $J_c=10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>,  $B(10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>), with respect to C doping amounts. Beyond 3 at. % C doping, the  $J_c$  decreases suggesting that the saturation of C doping under the heat treatments specified. Adding more C possibly causes

the formation of C contained non-superconducting phases which reduce the connectivity in the MgB<sub>2</sub> wires [93], and hence the transport  $J_c$ . Generally, it was seen that, all other parameters being equal, samples treated at a higher temperature (700°C) showed better transport properties than those samples treated at a lower temperature for the same duration (675°C), except P-02 which contained 2.09 at. % C. This observation stimulates us to study the effect of heat treatment temperature and duration on the C doping efficiency, to be discussed in Section 3.2, below.

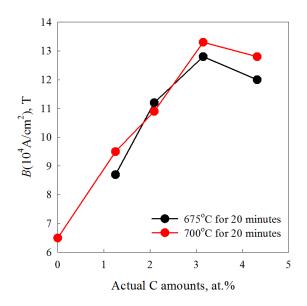


Figure 35 The magnetic field B (at which  $J_c$  can arrive  $10^4 \text{A/cm}^2$ ) vs. actual C doping amounts at different heat treatment parameters.

Further research by Susner et al. [93] on the samples HTed at 700°C for 20 minutes showed that the  $B_{c2}$  at low temperatures (T<20K) was to be increased by C doping. However, the  $B_{c2}$  at high temperatures (T>25K) of the C doped samples was decreased, Figure 36. This disadvantage of C doping (mentioned in Section 1.5.1) has been studied by

many authors [83-86]. By way of explanation we note that  $T_c$  decreases in response to C doping.

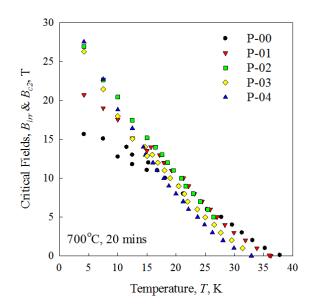


Figure 36  $B_{c2}$  vs. T curves of the MgB<sub>2</sub> wires with various C amounts [93].

Variable-temperature  $J_c$  measurements up to 25 K were performed on the P-00 and P-03 HT at 700 °C for 20 minutes. As shown in Figure 37, P-03 showed better  $J_c$ s at all measured fields than those in the undoped P-00 at low temperatures (T $\leq$ 17.5K); at 20 K the C doped sample still showed better transport performance at high fields (B>2T), e.g., the  $J_c$  of P-03 at 4T is 2×10<sup>4</sup>A/cm<sup>2</sup> which is about 3 times higher than that of P-00; however, when T increase above 20K, the  $J_c$  values of P-03 are comparable to, if not worse than, those of P-00 at all measured fields. This observation is consistent with the  $B_{c2}$  vs T results in Figure 36 and supports that C doping is in effective at high temperatures (T>20K).

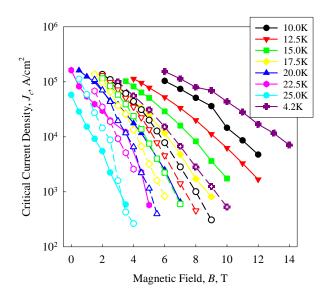


Figure 37 Transport  $J_c$  vs. B curves at various T of P-00 (filled symbols) and P-03 (unfilled symbols) [194].

# 3.2 The Influence of Heat Treatment Parameters on the C Doping Efficiency in the MgB<sub>2</sub> Monofilamentary Wires by Using C Pre-Doping Method

Carbon doping is useful for increasing the  $B_{c2}$  and the high field  $J_c$  and therefore is especially important for the windings of high field magnets [8, 70, 87, 88, 93]. In order to improve the C doping efficiency, further research is needed. Variable heat treatments  $(625^{\circ}\text{C} - 750^{\circ}\text{C} \text{ and } 30 \text{ minutes} - 480 \text{ minutes})$  were applied on the 2% C doped wire P-02 and the related parameters are listed in Table 4. For the high HT temperatures  $(700^{\circ}\text{C} \text{ and } 750^{\circ}\text{C})$ , short to medium durations t were used to prevent the possible reaction between MgB<sub>2</sub> core and the Nb chemical barrier as well as leakage through gaps in the sheath. All

HTs were performed in a tube furnace with a Ar gas flow to minimize the oxygen contamination.

Table 4 Heat treatment parameters of P-02

T <sub>HT</sub> ,°C t,min.	625	650	675	700	750
30	P-02-625-30	P-02-650-30	P-02-675-30	P-02-700-30	P-02-750-30
60	P-02-625-60	P-02-650-60	P-02-675-60	P-02-700-60	P-02-750-60
120	P-02-625-120	P-02-650-120	P-02-675-120	P-02-700-120	P-02-750-120
240	P-02-625-240	P-02-650-240	P-02-675-240	P-02-700-240	-
480	P-02-625-480	P-02-650-480	P-02-675-480	-	-

The transport  $J_c$  vs B curves are plotted in Figure 38 and the  $J_c$  values at 10 T are listed in Table 5 (the samples which were resistive are not present). The best transport  $J_c$  vs. B performance is exhibited by the samples heat treated at 625 °C for 480 minutes and at 650 °C for 120 minutes. For example, their  $J_{c,4.2K}(10 \text{ T})$  values are  $2.33 \times 10^4 \text{A/cm}^2$  and  $2.17 \times 10^4 \text{A/cm}^2$ , which are about 10 times and 9 times higher than that of P-02-625-60, respectively. The results in Figure 38 and Table 5 indicate that HTs at low temperatures and long durations work best for MgB<sub>2</sub> wires made by the C pre-doping method. On the other hand, if a higher  $T_{HT}$  is used, a shorter HT time, t, is preferred to optimize the transport performance, e.g., P-02 HTed at 675 °C for 60 minutes and 700 °C for 30 minutes show good  $J_{c,4.2K}$  results at 10 T (1.69×10<sup>4</sup>A/cm<sup>2</sup> and 1.41×10<sup>4</sup>A/cm<sup>2</sup>, respectively).

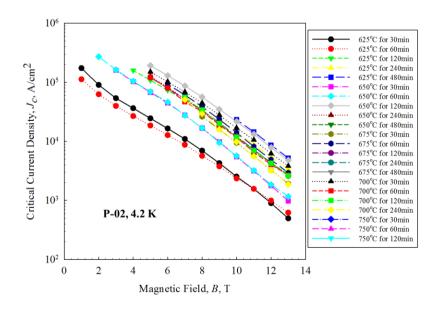


Figure 38 Transport  $J_c$  vs. B curves of P-02 with various different HTs at 4.2K [195].

Table 5 The 4.2 K  $J_c$  values of P-02 with various HTs at 10T in the decreasing order.

$J_c$ at 10T, 10 <sup>4</sup> A/cm	Sample
2.33	P02-625-480
2.17	P02-650-120
1.69	P02-700-30
1.48	P02-625-240
1.41	P02-675-60
1.37	P02-700-60
1.22	P02-675-120
1.2	P02-625-120
1.17	P02-650-240
1.16	P02-700-120
1.06	P02-675-240
0.97	P02-700-240
0.95	P02-675-30
0.57	P02-650-60
0.55	P02-650-30
0.25	P02-625-30
0.24	P02-625-60

Figure 39 shows the 10 T  $J_{c,4.2K}$  vs. t curves corresponding to various HT temperatures,  $T_{HT}$ . It is clear that the  $J_c$  increases strongly with increasing t at 625°C. Since this temperature is still below the melting point of Mg (650°C), the reaction between Mg and B is slow. Thus unreacted B could still exist even in the sample HT for 480 minutes. One can imagine that the  $J_c$  will keep increasing with longer t until all the unreacted B converts into MgB<sub>2</sub>. When  $T_{HT}$  rises above 650°C, Mg melts and the reaction accelerates. As a result, it takes a shorter time to fully convert B to MgB<sub>2</sub>. After this, longer HT time may cause negative effects on the properties of these samples by either grain coarsening (at higher T) or Mg deficiency (at T>650°C), e.g., the best t at 650°C is 120 minutes and longer t reduces its  $J_c$ , Figure 39. Further HT may also cause damage to the Nb barrier and monel outer sheath which eventually result in the failure of the wires. For example, the sample HT at 650°C for 480 minutes is resistive. Moreover, the higher  $T_{HT}$  requires shorter t to poison the superconductor. As shown in Table 5, the sample becomes resistive when HTed at 675°C for 480 minutes, while at 750°C the sample becomes resistive after only 30 minutes HT. With regard to practical wire manufacturing, both the superconducting properties and heat treatment parameters  $(T_{HT} \text{ and } t)$  need to be balanced in terms of cost and efficiency. The best HTs for the C pre-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires are 675°C for 60 minutes and 700°C for 30 minutes.

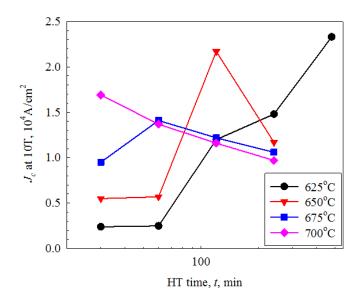


Figure 39 The 10 T  $J_c$  of P-02 with various HT parameters.

## 3.3 The Effects of C Doping on the n-Values and Flux Pinning Potential U in the MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires

The n-value is a parameter in both transport performance and industrial application. Not only does it represent the sharpness of the superconducting transition of practical conductors but it is directly related to the flux pinning potential U [153,197,198]. As described in Section 2.6, sausaging, cracks, inhomogeneity and low connectivity can degrade n-value, making it difficult to deduce the intrinsic n-value of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. In this section three approaches are applied to a set of MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamentary wires to investigate the effects of C doping on the intrinsic n-value, viz. transport, magnetic, and resistive measurements.

To eliminate the influence of sample inhomogeneity and wire structure, three MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamentary wires including a undoped PIT wire (P-00), a 2 at. % C doped PIT wire (P-02) and a 2 at. % C doped IMD wire (I-02) were selected. The sample specifications are listed in Table 6. Both P-02 and I-02 were fabricated by the C pre-doping process. All samples were heat treated at 675°C for 60 minutes. In these three samples, I-02 has much higher connectivity (close to 100%) than those of P-00 and P-02 (about 30%) as I-02 was made by previous mentioned IMD method (Section 2.2).

Table 6 Specifications of samples of intrinsic *n*-value study

Sample	Tracer No	Actual C (at. %)	%SC	OD (mm)
P-00	2134	0	25.2	0.834
P-02	1650	2.09	15.2	0.834
I-02	2281	2.09	5.2	0.834

#### 3.3.1 Transport measurement of *n*-value

First, variable-temperature transport measurements were performed on these samples and their V-I curves at various B and T were recorded. Based on equation (28), the n-values were extracted from the slopes of linear regressions of  $\log V$ - $\log I$  plotted data. For example, Figure 40, the  $\log V$  vs.  $\log I$  of P-02 at 4.2 K. The solid lines are linear fits and the n-value is the slope of these lines [199] which were based on the data ranging from  $E_c$  to  $20E_c$ , where  $E_c$  is the electric field criterion ( $E_c$ =1 $\mu$ V/cm). The resulting transport-based

n-values, viz. tran-n-values, for all three samples are plotted in Figure 41. As described in Section 2.2, the IMD processed MgB<sub>2</sub> wires have much higher longitudinal connectivity than those of PIT wires. As a result, it is to be expected that the sample I-02 has the best tran-n-values at all measured T and B since the transport results are directly affected by the sample connectivity.

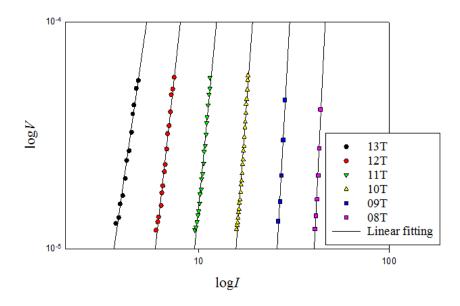


Figure 40 The  $\log V$  vs.  $\log I$  of P-02 at 4.2K. The solid lines are linear fits and the *n*-values are the slopes of these lines [199].

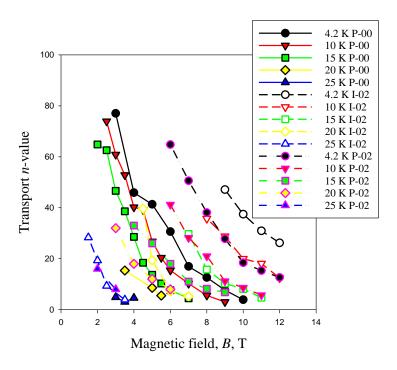


Figure 41 The *n*-values of P-00, P-02 and I-02 extracted from transport measurements.

Many authors [148,150,151,166,204] observed n-value field dependencies of the form:

$$n \propto e^{-m \cdot B} \tag{30}$$

where m is a fitting parameter. Figure 42 shows the fitting for the tran-n-values of the present three wires at 4.2 K. It is clear that these tran-n-values are a good fit to equation (30).

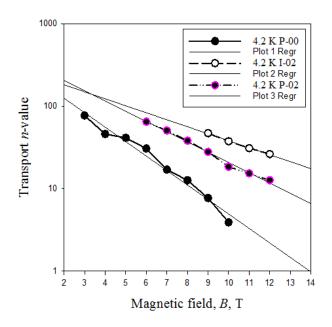


Figure 42 The tran-*n* vs. *B* curves at 4.2 K fitted to  $n \propto e^{-m \cdot B}$ .

Based on the Anderson-Kim model [198], the intrinsic *n*-value can be related to the pinning potential by:

$$n(T) = \frac{U}{k_{\scriptscriptstyle B} T} \tag{31}$$

where U is the pinning potential and  $k_B$  is the Boltzmann constant. Thus the pinning potential U can be calculated by substituting the tran-n-values in the equation (31). The 4.2 K results are listed in Table 7. The values marked (\*) are taken from the fitting in Figure 42. Compared with the literature values for MgB<sub>2</sub> in columns 7-9, the deduced U in P-00 is relatively small. On the other hand, the U values of the C doped wire P-02 are comparable to those of a SiC doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires [200]. The C doped IMD wire I-02 has higher U which exceeds the literature values at B > 6T. Based on the comparison of the U values between these three samples, it seems that there are two factors contributing to the difference in the

pinning potentials: (i) the C doping, which can significantly increases U from ~11 meV to ~23 meV at 6 T and 4.2 K with 2 at% C; (ii) the connectivity (I-02 has much higher connectivity than P-02), which causes the artifacts (mentioned earlier) in the n-value measurements, hence affects calculated U, e.g., at 10T the U value of I-02 is about twice as high as that of P-02.

Table 7 Comparison of the tran-n-values and U. The marked (\*) values are estimated by the fits for the equation (30)

	P-0	0	P-02	2	I-02	2	U,	U,	U,
<i>В</i> , Т	Tran-n 4.2K	U, meV	Tran-n 4.2K	U, meV	Tran-n 4.2K	U, meV	meV [200]	meV [201]	meV [202]
2	123.00*	44.52*	195.00*	70.57*	181.00*	65.51*	178.00	86.17	129.26
3	77.06	27.89	157.00*	56.82*	142.00*	51.39*	71.00		
4	45.92	16.62	109.00*	39.45*	115.00*	41.62*	42.00	25.85	34.47
5	41.33	14.96	85.00*	30.76*	98.00*	35.47*			
6	30.61	11.08	64.80	23.45	82.00*	29.68*	12.2		
7	16.96	6.14	50.60	18.31	67.00*	24.25*	9.10		
8	12.60	4.56	38.10	13.79	58.00	20.99	6.40		
9	7.67	2.78	27.80	10.06	47.10	17.05	4.70		
10	3.90	1.41	18.40	6.66	37.50	13.57	3.8		
11	3.00*	1.09*	15.30	5.54	30.90	11.18			
12	2.00*	0.72*	12.60	4.56	26.20	9.48			

### 3.3.2 Magnetic measurement of *n*-value

Magnetic measurements at field sweep rate dB/dt varying from 3 mT/s to 13 mT/s were performed at various temperatures based on which the magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$  was calculated by using the equation:

$$J_{cm} = \frac{3\pi\Delta M}{4d} \tag{32}$$

where d is the diameter of MgB<sub>2</sub> core in the wire. The field dependent  $J_{cm}$ s of P-00 at 4.2 – 25 K are plotted in Figure 43.

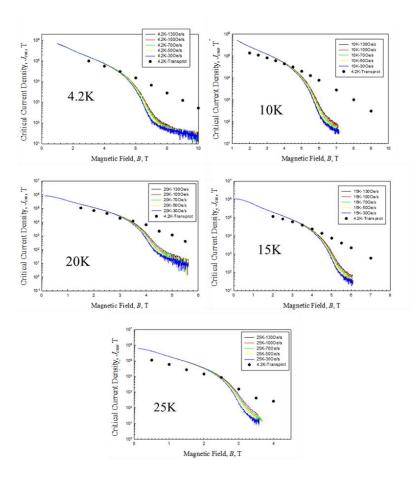


Figure 43 The  $J_{cm}$  vs. B of P-00 at various T. The sweep rate dB/dt is from 3 mT/s to 13 mT/s [199].

The mag-*n*-values are deduced by applying the Maxwell-Faraday equation:

$$\nabla \times E = -\frac{\partial B}{\partial t} \tag{33}$$

where E is the electric field. A time-varying magnetic field dB/dt can generate an electric field E in the same direction as longitudinal magnetic  $J_c$ , similar to the transport situation. Therefore, the electrical field criterion  $E_c$  for each sweep rates are given by:

$$\frac{dE_c}{dx} = -\frac{dB}{dt} \to E_c = -\int \frac{dB}{dt} dx = -\frac{dB}{dt} \times \frac{d}{2}$$
 (34)

where d is the diameter of MgB<sub>2</sub> core in the wire. Each  $E_c$  associates with a  $J_c$ -B curves. Use equation (28) again, plot logE vs. logJ and linearly fit the results to get the slopes which are n-values (viz. mag-n-value) for magnetic measurements in Figure 44.

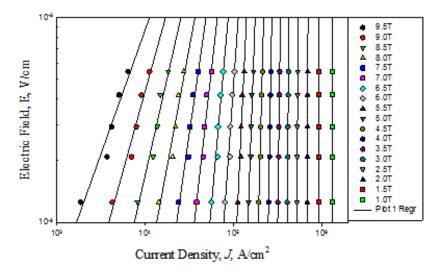


Figure 44 The  $\log E$  vs.  $\log J$  of P-00 at 4.2K. The solid lines are linear fitting and the *n*-value is the slope of these lines [199].

The mag-n-values for the undoped P-00 are plotted in Figure 45. Similar to the tran-n-values, the field dependency of mag-n-values also obeys the equation (30). However, the fitting parameters m (viz. the slopes of the linear fitting in Figure 45) of the mag-n-values are much larger than those of the tran-n-values over the whole temperature range of 4.2K – 25K. Therefore, the field dependencies of these n-values (both transport and magnetic) pivot at certain field below which the mag-n-values are much better above and visa vice.

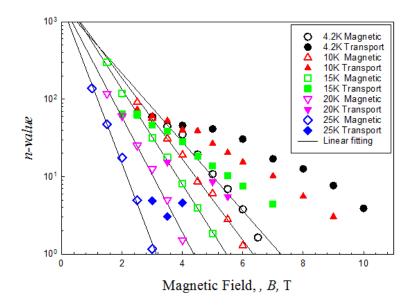


Figure 45 The *n*-values of P-00 obtained from magnetic measurements (unfilled symbols) and transport measurements (filled symbols). The solid lines are fits of mag-*n*-values to  $n \propto e^{-m \cdot B}$ [199].

Two factors may cause this pivoting behavior. First, the ranges of the electric field E are different. In the transport measurements, E is usually from  $0.1\mu\text{V/cm}$  to  $100~\mu\text{V/cm}$ , while the sweep rate induced E in the magnetic measurements are much smaller  $(0.006\mu\text{V/cm} - 0.027\mu\text{V/cm})$ . This difference in the electric field ranges of these two

measurements can lead to variations in the slope values taken from the linear fitting of  $\log E$ - $\log J$  curves. The other factor is that the pinning potential U can be significantly lower than its intrinsic value by the presence of macroscopic currents in the sample [153]. In comparison to the transport measurement in which the current flows only in the longitudinal direction, the current in the magnetic measurement, which flows in a loop, consists of a transverse component and a longitudinal component. At high fields, the transverse component of  $J_{cm}$  limits the overall current in the loop, which causes the deviation of the  $J_{cm}$  from the transport critical current density  $J_{ct}$  [200]. This phenomenon has been investigated by Shi et al. [200] and a "rooftop" model has been developed to explain this deviation.

#### 3.3.3 Resistive measurement of *n*-value

Based on the discussion above, it is clear that the n-value and the pinning potential U taken from both transport and magnetic measurements are underestimated. This underestimation is caused not only by the electric field variations but also by reduction due to the sample connectivity (transport) and the transverse current limitation (magnetic). Also, a macroscopic current present in the sample can reduce its U hence n-value below their intrinsic values. How to eliminate these three problems? One approach is the in-field resistivity measurement. In this measurement, a very small DC current (5 mA) flows into the wire sample and the voltage is recorded on a  $\sim$ 2.5 mm gauge length at temperatures

ranging from 5 K to 45 K as well as magnetic fields ranging from 0 T to 14 T. Since the current used in the resistivity measurement is very small compared to those of the transport and magnetic measurements, the influence of connectivity is negligible. Also the current only flows in the longitudinal direction as in the transport measurement, therefore there are no limitation due to cause by the transverse current. Further, the reduction of the pinning potential U caused by the present current is also very small. Based on these advantages, the resistivity measurement provides a chance to investigate the intrinsic values of n and U in MgB<sub>2</sub> wires.

The resistivity  $\rho$  introduced by thermally activated flux creep during the transition correlating to the Arrhenius equation [153,203] is:

$$\rho = \rho_o \exp(-\frac{U}{k_B T}) \tag{35}$$

Assuming U to be temperature independent, the slope of  $\ln \rho$  vs. 1/T is equal to  $\sim U/k_B$ . Figure 46 (a) shows the results obtained from the resistivity measurement on P-00. Only the  $\rho$ -T data at the transition region ( $\Delta T < 5K$ ) are used to calculate U. Figure 46 (b) shows the  $\ln(\rho)$  vs. 1/T curves. The U is determined by the slope of the linear fitting and the RT-n-value can be deduced using the equation (31).

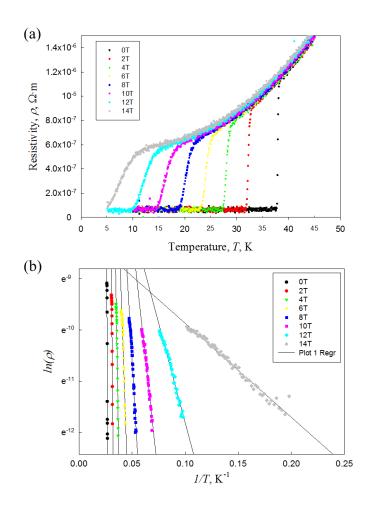


Figure 46 (a)  $\rho$ -T curves of P-00 at various B; (b)  $\ln(\rho)$  vs. 1/T curves of the transition regime in (a). Solid lines in (b) are linear fittings [199].

## 3.3.4 Comparison of *n*-value

The 4.2 K RT-*n*-values for all three samples (Table 6) are plotted in Figure 47. These values are notably higher than those obtained by both transport measurement and magnetic measurement, which may be close to the intrinsic *n*-values. Compared to those

of P-02, the n-values of I-02 are slightly higher and their  $\log n$ -B curves are more or less parallel (viz. m is the same). This observation supports the idea that resistivity measurement eliminates the connectivity-caused variations, recognizing that I-02 has much higher connectivity than P-02. Comparing P-00 and P-02, their RT-n-values are identical at 0T; however, P-02 has larger n-values than P-00 at any field above 0 T. The slope of the  $\log n$ -B curve of P-00 is greater than that of P-02. Since both P-00 and P-02 were made by using the same process and materials except that P-02 has the 2 at. % C addition, this difference in the  $\log n$ -B behaviors is caused by C doping. Thus, both the intrinsic n-values and the pinning potential U can be enhanced by C doping, especially at high fields.

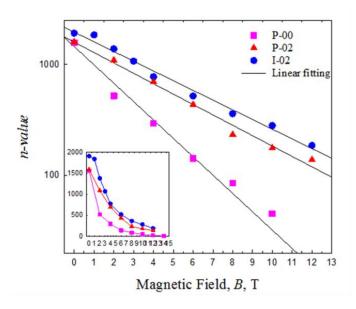


Figure 47 The RT-*n*-values of P-00, P-02 and I-02. Solid lines are the fits to  $n \propto e^{-m \cdot B}$ . Inset are the same data plotted linearly [199].

### 3.4 Transport properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT Multifilamentary Wires by Using C Pre-Doped

For practical applications, MgB<sub>2</sub> wires are required to be multifilamentary. Thus this section focuses on the effects of C doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT multifilamentary wires. A series of MgB<sub>2</sub> strands was fabricated by Hyper Tech Research, Inc. (HTR) from SMI-boron pre-doped with three different levels of carbon. Their specifications are listed in Table 8. Transport  $J_c$  measurements were performed on these MgB<sub>2</sub> strands in the ITER barrel form with the gauge length of 500 mm and at an electric field criterion of 1  $\mu$ V/cm. The  $J_c$  values and n-values are depicted in and presented in order of decreasing 5 T and 10 T  $J_c$  in Table 9. Carbon levels for distinct mixtures of SMI C-doped powders were confirmed by C-analysis performed by LECO. The strands designated SMI-C1%, SMI-C2%, and SMI-C4% had measured C levels of 1.29 mol.%, 2.10 mol.%, and 4.0 mol.%, respectively. These strands had 18 sub-filaments, 0.83 mm OD, with Nb chemical barriers and an outer monel sheaths.

Table 8 Specifications of C pre-doped wires

Sample Name	HTR Tracer No	Actual C (mol %) <sup>c</sup>	Chemical Barrier	Sheath	Fil. Count	HT (C°/min)	%SC	OD (mm)				
	Hacel No	(/		1	Count	(C /IIIII)		(mm)				
	SMI Boron Samples											
B-SMI-C1%-675/20	2110	1.4%	Nb	M	18	675/20	23.6	0.834				
B-SMI-C1%-700/20	2110	1.4%	Nb	M	18	700/20	23.6	0.834				
B-SMI-C2%-675/60-a	2115	2.3%	Nb	M	18	675/60	22.7	0.834				
B-SMI-C2%-675/60-b	2163	2.3%	Nb	M	18	675/60	25.8	0.834				
B-SMI-C2%-700/120	2115	2.3%	Nb	M	18	700/120	20.1	0.984				
B-SMI-C2%-700/60	2163	2.3%	Nb	M	18	700/60	25.8	0.834				
B-SMI-C2%-T-675/60	2115T	2.3%	Nb	M	18	675/60	22.7	0.83				
B-SMI-C2%-T-700/60	2115TA	2.3%	Nb	M	18	700/60	22.7	0.83				
B-SMI-C4%-675/60	2158	4.8%	Nb	M	18	675/60	15.4	0.834				
B-SMI-C4%-700/60	2158	4.8%	Nb	M	18	700/60	15.4	$0.834^{1}$				

Explanation of the Sample Name:

<sup>(1)</sup> The prefixes "B" refers to the strand architecture (b) depicted in Figure 1

<sup>(2)</sup> The letters "a" and "b" attached to otherwise "similar" samples designate variations in %SC as listed. The letter 'T" indicates twisted.

<sup>(3)</sup> Here mol % is relative to the final MgB2 compound but does not presuppose complete substitution of the C into the B sublattice.

Table 9 4.2 K transport  $J_c$  values of SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C at 5T and 10T, respectively.

Name	$J_c$ at 5T (10 <sup>4</sup> A/cm <sup>2</sup> )	<i>n</i> -value	$J_c$ at 10T (10 <sup>4</sup> A/cm <sup>2</sup> )	<i>n</i> -value
B-SMI-C4%-700/60	20.0†		4.6	10.7
B-SMI-C4%-675/60	19.9	21.2	4.1	14.5
B-SMI-C2%-675/60-b	17.1	14.5	2.1	8.9
B-SMI-C2%-700/60	16.0†		1.9	8.4
B-SMI-C1%-700/20	6.4	4.3	0.7	5.7
B-SMI-C1%-675/20	4.6	9.5	0.4	6.9

Figure 48 shows  $J_c$  increasing rapidly with increasing levels of C doping. The two SMI-C4%-based strands have  $J_c$  values of more than  $10^4$ A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 13 T – higher than those of HTR's best SiC-doped strands. The  $J_c(B)$  results depicted in Figure 48 clearly indicate their division into three groups depending on C content. At 10 T the  $J_c$  of the SMI-C4% pair, at  $4 \times 10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>, is an order of magnitude higher than that of the SMI-C1% pair and that of the SMI-C2% pair has an intermediate value. An increase of the HT temperature from 675°C to 700°C (both for 60 min) uniformly raises the  $J_c$  of SMI-C1% but produces little change in the  $J_c$  values of the other strands.

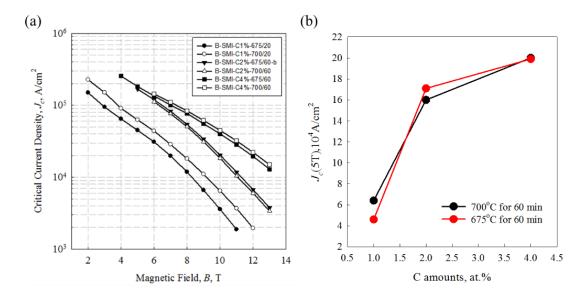


Figure 48 (a) 4.2 K transport  $J_c$  vs. B and (b)  $J_c(5T)$  vs. %C for SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C [192].

To a first approximation, the  $J_c$  has an exponential field dependence expressed in the form [28]:

$$J_c = J_{c0}.\exp(-B/B_0)$$
 (36)

in which  $J_{c\theta}$  is the zero-field  $J_c$  and  $B_{\theta}$  is a fitting parameter (indirectly related to the upper critical field  $B_{c2}$ ). It follows that

$$LnJ_{c} = LnJ_{c0} - \alpha B \tag{37}$$

in which  $\alpha = 1/B_0$ . In this model  $LnJ_c$  decreases linearly with B with slope  $-\alpha$ ; hence the  $J_c$  field dependence of a class of superconductors can be characterized in terms of a single

parameter  $\alpha$ . This fit works well below a field  $B^*$ . The associated  $B_0$ ,  $J_{c0}$ , and  $B^*$  values are given in Table 1, where a clear increase in  $B_0$  is seen with C-additions.

Table 10  $B_0$ ,  $B^*$ , and  $J_{c0}$  values of SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C.

Name	$B_0(T)$	$J_{c0}(10^6 \text{A/cm}^2)$	<i>B</i> *( <i>T</i> )
B-SMI-C1%-675/20	1.6	1.6	7
B-SMI-C1%-700/20	1.7	2.0	8
B-SMI-C2%-675/60-b	1.8	5.0	8
B-SMI-C2%-700/60	1.8	4.7	8
B-SMI-C4%-675/60	2.8	1.5	8
B-SMI-C4%-700/60	2.7	1.8	9

While many critical current density studies of MgB<sub>2</sub> have been performed, the n-value is less frequently reported. The results of some studies with n-value as a central focus were reported above. Measuring in-situ HTR-fabricated strands Flukiger et al. [135] found n-values of about 5 at 8 T, 4.2 K, rising to 20-30 at 4 T, 4.2 K. They noted an unspecified but non-linear variation of n with B, and that cold high pressure densification of the pre-reacted strands improved the n-values. Goldacker et al. [134], measuring both in-situ and ex-situ wires, saw an exponential field dependence, with n-values of 10-20 at 8 T, 4.2 K, and 20-40 at 4T, 4.2 K. Kitaguchi et al. [148], measuring in-situ processed strands, obtained n-values of 17 at 10 T, 4.2 K, values which increased to 27 with SiC doping additions. Suo [149] et al., achieved n-values of 15-30 at 8 T, 4.2K, and above 60 at 4T, 4.2 K. Martinez [150] using magnetization measurements to extract n-values, found an empirical relationship between n-value and  $J_c$ . Similar correlation of n-value and  $J_c$  were seen in the work of Kim et al. [151], among samples where values of about 30 were seen at 8T, 4.2K. It should be noted that all of these studies were performed on short samples,

and for that reason we might expect that they would be less susceptible to extrinsic limitations of n value. As a limit, the intrinsic n-value is determined by the pinning potential [153,197,198,201-203]. In any case, shorter samples should be less susceptible to the extrinsic n-variations brought on by  $I_c$  variations.

As stated above the present transport  $J_c$  measurements were performed on ITER barrels wound with 1.5 m lengths of MgB<sub>2</sub> wire; n-values were obtained from the accompanying voltage-current data within the electric field range of 0.4  $\mu$ V/cm to 4  $\mu$ V/cm. The 5 T and 10 T results for the strands are presented in Table 9. The  $J_c$  results for the strands with various SMI-C doped starting powders shown in Figure 48 are complemented by the n-values shown in Figure 49. Here are displayed several different behaviors of n as functions of field. For some samples the n vs B curve is nearly flat, while for others n increases with field. It seems that samples with higher C content may have a better n-value at high fields. It appears that some mixture of intrinsic and extrinsic contributions to n-value may be present.

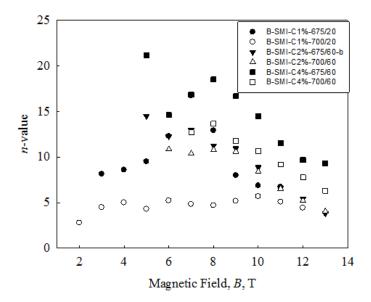


Figure 49 *n*-value vs. *B* for SMI-boron strands directly doped with nominal levels of 1%C, 2%C, and 4%C [192].

In order to make more general use of this data, it is useful to rearrange equation (28) into the form:

$$E = E_c \left(\frac{J}{J_c}\right)^n \tag{38}$$

This allows the curvature of the *I-V* curve to be described, where  $E_c$  is a given electric field criterion,  $J_c$  is the J for that criterion, and E and J are the electric field and current density. If we chose to use a different criterion  $E_c$ , say

$$E = E_c \cdot \left(\frac{J}{J'_c}\right)^n \tag{39}$$

Then

$$\frac{J_c'}{J_c} = \left(\frac{E_c'}{E_c}\right)^{1/n}$$
106

Using this expression, it is possible to predict the value of  $J_c$  associated with a new electric field criterion given the  $J_c$  at one criterion and the associated index number.

Consider now two strands with different n-values but which are otherwise identical. Let one of the strands have an infinite n-value. This strand will transition to the normal state with infinite sharpness, at a current density we can define as  $J_{\infty}$ . If we let the second strand have some finite n-value, then the  $J_c$  of this strand using the same electric field criterion  $E_c$  will be lower than the first. Let us consider the condition of this strand at  $J = J_{\infty}$ . Here the electric field will be that of the wire at the transition to the normal state, which we can take to be  $E_m$ , Equation (39) then becomes:

$$\frac{E_m}{E_c} = \left(\frac{J_\infty}{J_c}\right)^n \tag{41}$$

which can be re-written:

$$J_c = J_{\infty} \frac{1}{\left(\frac{E_m}{E_c}\right)^{1/n}} \tag{42}$$

or alternatively:

$$LnJ_{c} = LnJ_{\infty} - \frac{1}{n}Ln\left(\frac{E_{m}}{E_{c}}\right)$$
(43)

i.e.:

$$LnJ_{c} = A - \frac{1}{n}D\tag{44}$$

Where A and D are constants. Equations (43) and (44) indicate that for a given strand, all other factors being equal (including the intrinsic  $J_c$ ,  $J_\infty$ ), as n decreases so does  $J_c$ , which explains the observation in the literature [149-151].

# 3.5 Transport Properties of Malic-Acid-Doped MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT Multifilamentary Wires Made Using Two Boron Types

The two B-powder types used by HTR in the fabrication of malic-acid-doped strands were Tangshan B (TsB) and plasma spray powders (SMI). Two plasma spray powders were used, one with no C added during the plasma spray process (A-SMI-Malic2%)-1F), and one with 1% C added during plasma spray (B\*-SMI-C1%-Malic2%). In both cases 2% malic acid was added, see in Table 11. Here the 2%malic refers to a nominal mol.% of malic in the final MgB2 compound, and the C1% associated with the SMI powder name refers to a nominal molar addition of C to the B in the gas stream. However, the actual mol. % of C relative to the final MgB2 compound is listed for all strands in column 3 of Table 11. Carbon levels for all distinct mixtures of SMI C-doped powder and malic acid doped powder have been confirmed by C-analysis performed by LECO Corporation. We note that this C analysis only measures the total amount of C present in the sample, and does not claim to be the level to which the C has entered the B sublattice. The two SMI strands had 0.8mol%C (A-SMI-Malic2%-1F) and 1.7mol% C (B\*-SMI-C1%-Malic2%), respectively. Also included in this comparison were two strands

with 4.77 mol% malic acid doped TsB boron (leading to a final C content of 1.6 mol% in the MgB<sub>2</sub>), an 18 stack Type (b) with Nb barriers and an 18 stack Type (g) with Fe barriers, i.e. Type (b) and (g) of Figure 33.

Table 11 Specifications of malic acid doped wires

Name	Tracer No	Actual C (mol %) <sup>c</sup>	Chemical Barrier	Sheath	Fil. Count	HT (Cº/min)	%SC	OD (mm)
SMI Boron Samples								
A-SMI-Malic2%-1F-700/20a	1980	0.8%	Nb	M	1	700/20	16	0.834
B*-SMI-C1%-Malic2%-675/30a	2061	1.7%	Nb	M	18	675/30	21.3	0.834
B*-SMI-C1%-Malic2%-750/30a	2061	1.7%	Nb	M	18	750/30	21.3	0.834
Ts-Boron+Malic-Acid-Treated Samp	oles							
B-TsB-Malic5%-675/60 <sup>b</sup>	2056	1.6%	Nb	M	18	675/60	14.3	0.83
B-TsB-Malic5%-700/30 <sup>b</sup>	2056	1.6%	Nb	M	18	700/30	14.3	0.83
G-TsB-Malic5%-Fe-NbM-675/60b	2017	1.6%	Fe	Nb/M	18	675/60	13.2	1.008

The  $J_c$  vs. B curves for these samples are shown in Figure 50. Table 12 lists the strands of Figure 50 in descending order of 5 T (left three columns) and 10 T (right three columns) 4.2 K  $J_c$ . The SMI B samples with 2% malic doping in addition to 1% C predoping (B\*-SMI-C1%-Malic2%) have greater high field  $J_c$  values than does the sample with malic acid doping and non-pre-doped SMI B (A-SMI-malic2%-1F), due to greater C doping level (2x). At lower fields the C-doping is less important, although the sample with the higher HT temperature performs better. Specifically, at 4.2K the  $J_c$  of B\*SMI-C1%-Malic-750/30 is about  $10^5$ A/cm² at 5 T and more than  $10^4$ A/cm² at 10 T. This suggests that malic acid doped SMI samples prefer higher heat treatment temperatures. The TsB-based samples, although they have a similar levels of C as the B\*-SMI-C1%-malic2% samples, perform similarly to the lower C doped sample A-SMI-malic 2%-1F. This might be either because of smaller grain sizes which are known to be present for the SMI powders, or

because of a difference in the amount of C uptake into the lattice [93]. For the TsB-based samples, the best transport  $J_c$  was obtained for the higher reaction temperature. Heat treated for 30min/700 °C the TsB-malic strand attained a  $J_c$  of  $5\text{x}10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 5 T and more than  $10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 8 T. We also note that the Fe barrier sample showed lower  $J_c$  value especially at high fields.

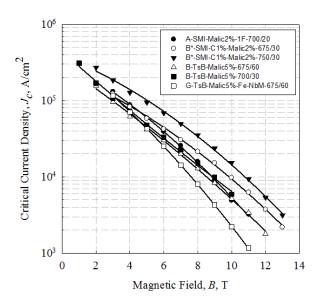


Figure 50 4.2 K transport  $J_C$  vs. B for SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic acid and Ts-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid [192].

Table 12 4.2 K transport  $J_c$  values of SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic acid and Ts-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid at 5T and 10T, respectively.

Name	$J_c$ at 5T (10 <sup>4</sup> A/cm <sup>2</sup>	?) <i>n</i> -value	. Name	$J_c$ at 10T (10 <sup>4</sup> A/cm <sup>2</sup>	2)n-value
B*-SMI-Malic2%-750/30	9.6	6.7	B*-SMI-Malic2%-750/30	1.6	10.9
A-SMI-Malic2%-1F-700/20	6	5.9	B*-SMI-Malic2%-675/30	1	12.9
B*-SMI-Malic2%-675 /30	5.5	20.5	B-TsB-Malic5%-700/30	0.61	3.5
B-TsB-Malic5%-700/30	5	8.1	B-TsB-Malic5%-675/60	0.53	2.4
G-TsB-Malic5%-Fe-NbM-675/60	4.3	11.2	A-SMI-Malic2%-1F-700/20	0.5	1.9
B-TsB-Malic5%-675/60	4.2	5.1	G-TsB-Malic5%-Fe-NbM-675/60	0.23	6.5

As before the  $J_c(B)$  results were fitted to Equation (37). The resulting  $B_0$  and  $J_{c0}$  values extracted from the fit are shown in Table 13. Unlike in the the C pre-doped samples (Table 10), the  $B_0$  values found in the malic acid doped samples do not increase monotonically with C concentration. For example, A-SMI-Malic2%-1F contained 0.8 mol.% C, much less than that of B-TsB-Malic5% (~ 1.7 mol.% C), but their  $B_0$  values are similar. Also, the  $B_0$  values in the SMI-B wires are insensitive to the heat treatment temperatures, while the values of  $B_0$  in the Ts-B wires drops about 45 % (from 2.3 T to 1.6 T) by increasing the heat treatment temperature from 675 °C to 700 °C. The reason behind these observation is that SMI-B is amorphous and nano-size powder, while TS-B is crystalline and micronized powders, causing the malic acid doping in the Ts-B wires is less effective.

Table 13  $B_0$ ,  $B^*$ , and  $J_{c0}$  values of SMI-boron strands doped with a nominal 2% malic acid and Ts-boron strands doped with a nominal 5% malic acid.

Name	Bo(T)	$J_{c0}(10^6 \text{A/cm}^2)$	<i>B</i> *( <i>T</i> )
A-SMI-Malic2%-1F-700/20	1.9±0.05	1.1	6±0.2
B*-SMI-Malic2%-675/30	$2.1\pm0.06$	1.2	$8\pm0.3$
B*-SMI-Malic2%-750/30	$2.0\pm0.04$	2.4	$8\pm0.2$
B-TsB-Malic5%-675/60	$2.3\pm0.04$	0.4	$5\pm0.1$
B-TsB-Malic5%-700/30	$1.6 \pm 0.05$	1.1	$3\pm0.2$
G-TsB-Malic5%-Fe-NbM-675/60	$1.6\pm0.03$	1.1	$5\pm0.4$

### 3.6 Mechanical Bending Induced Degradation in C Doped MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires

In addition to satisfactory current transport properties ( $J_c$  and n-value), the ability of a strand, and indeed a conductor assembled from it, to withstand bending strain is of interest for applications. It is of course possible to construct magnets using a wind-and-react technique, in which case bending strain is not a consideration, but insulation and the heat treatment of the coil former become issues. Magnets can also be constructed using a react-and-wind approach, which allows more flexibility in insulation, but requires that the strands be tolerant to post reaction bending during magnet winding. This type of strain is distinct from that experienced by the strand during magnet excitation in which case well-defined tensile, compressive, or transverse pressure induced strains will be applied at the operating temperature (4-30 K for MgB<sub>2</sub>). Such effects, resulting for example from thermal cycling stresses and Lorentz forces generated in MgB<sub>2</sub> strands during magnet operation have been investigated [160-164]. This section focuses on the effect of bending strain applied to reacted strands at room temperature, the relevant condition for developing magnet winding procedures, cabling, and the spooling and re-spooling of reacted strands.

Table 14 Specifications and properties of the strands for mechanical tests

Name	Fil.#	Chemical	Outer	Central	В	Mg:B	OD	% SC	$J_c(4.2\text{K},5\text{T})$ $10^5 \text{ A/cm}^2$
Name	1 11.π	Barrier	sheath	filament	source	ratio	(mm)	70 BC	10 <sup>5</sup> A/cm <sup>2</sup>
PIT-36	36	Nb	Monel®	Cu	2%C SMI	1:02	0.84	12.9	2
AIMI-18	18	Nb	Monel®	Nb	2%C SMI	1.37:2	0.83	28.2	2

Specifications of the two types of MgB<sub>2</sub> multifilamentary strands that were fabricated by HTR for bend-tolerance studies are given in Table 14. Optical images of the strand cross-sections are shown in Figure 51. The strand PIT-36 fabricated by HTR using the CTFF process had a Cu central filament and a Nb chemical barrier. The strand AIMI-18 was fabricated at HTR by a modified IMD process designated "advanced internal Mg infiltration" (AIMI) [165]. It had 18 sub-filaments, each of which made by placing a Mg rod along the axis of a B-power-filled Nb tube. These filaments, along with a central Nb filament, were bundled and placed inside a Nb/monel bi-layer tube. The composite was then drawn to an OD of 0.83 mm. Commercial Mg powder, 99%, 20-25 µm particle size, was used for the PIT strands. The amorphous 2% C pre-doped B, manufactured by Specialty Metals Inc. (50-100 nm in size) was used in PIT-36 and AIMI-18. For all strands, a heat treatment of 675 °C for 60 min under flowing Ar was applied.

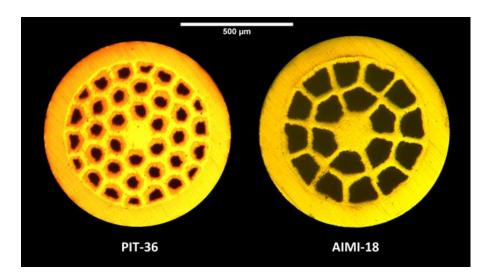


Figure 51 Optical cross-section images of PIT-36 and AIMI-18 after reaction for 675°C/60min [196].

Bend-tolerance tests were performed on PIT-36 and AIMI-18 strands after HT. The strands were straight during reaction. Afterwards they were uniformly bent at room temperature, a set of arc-shape dies made with G-10 material being used to control the bending Figure 52. Assuming the neutral axis to be at the geometric center of the strands, the maximum bending strain  $\varepsilon_B$  is given by:

$$\varepsilon_B = \frac{R_W}{R_W + R_B} \tag{45}$$

where  $R_w$  is the strand radius and  $R_B$  is the radius of the G-10 die. The values of  $R_B$  and the corresponding maximal bending strains experienced by a 0.83 mm OD strand are listed in Table 15. The strand was allowed to relax mechanically, mounted onto the  $J_c$  test probe (without straightening even if deformation remained), cooled to temperature, and measured. In contrast to previous bend test measurements in which application of bending in-situ after cool down or the application of bending at room temperature and its retention during cool down [160,161,163], the present tests were designed to evaluate the tolerance of the strand to bending during react-and-wind coil fabrication or cable winding followed by operation at cryogenic temperatures.



Figure 52 Apparatus used to apply a bending strain at room temperature. The wire to be bent is run between two pulleys, with weights used to apply a constant force. A shaped piece of G-10 in then raised until the bent wire lays along its whole curvature. The G10 piece is then retracted and the wire removed. (Picture was provided by Matt Rindfleisch)

Table 15 Bending radius and bending strain for a 0.8 mm OD strand.

Bending	Maximum
radius, $R_B$ ,	bending
mm	strain, %
Inf.	0
379.3	0.1
180	0.2
125.5	0.3
94.6	0.4
76.3	0.5
63.1	0.6

Figure 53 represents the 4.2 K transport  $J_c(B)$ s for (a) strand PIT-54 and (b) strand PIT-36. The temperature dependence of transport  $J_c(B)$  for strand AIMI-18 is presented in Figure 53 (c). At 4.2 K, 5T, the  $J_c$  of PIT-36 was more than three times that of PIT-54 the increase being attributable to the effect of C doping. The 4.2 K, 5 T  $J_c$  values of PIT-36 and AIMI-18 were fortuitously about equal. However, increases in the latter's MgB<sub>2</sub>-layer

area would lead to superior performance, as discussed in [165].

At 20 K, the non-barrier transport  $J_c$  of AIMI-18 is  $\approx 10^4$ A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 5 T. Even at 25 K a transport  $J_c$  of  $10^4$ A/cm<sup>3</sup> was obtained at 2 T. It is worth noting that these results for a multifilamentary AIMI strand offer promise for applications in the 20 K regime. A modified Eisterer percolation model [56] was used to fit the  $J_c$  vs B curves for various temperatures, Figure 53 (c). Figure 53 (d) displays vs the n vs B curves at various temperatures. The n-value is observed to follow Equation (30).

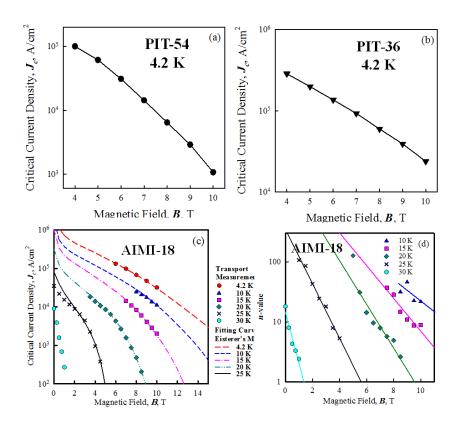


Figure 53 Transport properties of the starting strands:  $J_c$  vs B for (a) PIT-54, (b) PIT-36, and (c) AIMI-18. The n-value vs B of AIMI-18 is also represented in (d). Lines in (c) are fitting curves based on a modified percolation model for MgB<sub>2</sub> strands [56]. Lines in (d) are fits to  $n \propto e^{-m \cdot B}$  [196].

Figure 54 shows the 4.2 K transport results for PIT-36 in response to initial bending strains of 0 to 0.4% followed by release in terms of: (a)  $J_c(B)$  as function of applied field up to 10 T; (b) the relative change of  $J_c(B)$  as function of bending strain, defined as  $\Delta Jc(B) = \frac{J_c(B,Bend) - J_c(B,Unbend)}{J_c(B,Unbend)}$ , in which  $J_c(B,Bend)$  and  $J_c(B,Bend)$  are the values of  $J_c$  in the bent sample and unbent control at B, respectively. Figure 54 (b) shows that bending strains of up to 0.4% have only a small influence (< 5%) on  $J_c(B)$ ; (c) n-value vs bending strain at various B up to 10 T.

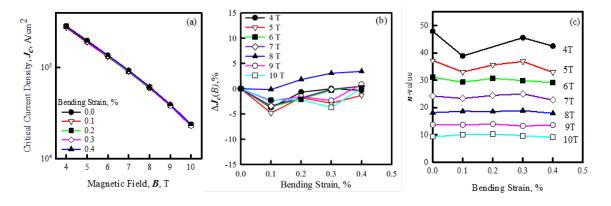


Figure 54 4.2K transport results for PIT-36 in response to bending strain plus release: (a)  $J_c$ -B behavior, (b) the relative change of  $J_c(B)$  vs bending strain, and (c) n-value vs bending strain at various B [196].

Figure 55 show that this AIMI-18 exhibits measurable bending strain sensitivity, in particular: (i) Figure 55 (a) indicates a small shift in  $J_c(B)$  in response to strain; (ii) Figure 55 (b) shows  $\Delta J_c$  to be weakly bend-strain dependent. For example, at 8 T  $J_c$  rises by about 12% from 6.7 to 7.5x10<sup>4</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup> at 0.3% strain, drops to the starting value at 0.5% strain and continues to decreases to  $6.2x10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> at the equipment's bend-strain limit of 0.6%;

(iii) Figure 55 (c) depicts the strain dependence of *n*-value at selected applied fields; only in fields of 8 T and above is any approximation to a trend observable. The  $J_c(B)$  is relatively unchanged at 0.1% bending strain, which is probably due to the absence of plastic deformation at this stage; an increase in  $J_c$  with a further increase of bending strain up to 0.3% indicates that the strand is becoming plastically deformed and the internal strain state of the MgB<sub>2</sub> filaments is starting to release; further increase in bending strain gradually decreases the  $J_c(B)$  due to the breakage of MgB<sub>2</sub> intergrain connection. All these bending strain influences on  $J_c(B)$  are field-independent. Compared to the results of PIT-36, AIMI-18 exhibits a much larger pre-strain, which cannot be completely cancelled by the negative effect from the compression portion. Nishijima [162] found the reversible tensile strain of a single-filamentary IMD strand at 4.2 K and 10 T to be 0.67%, and the value for a singlecore PIT strand to be 0.54%. Kováč [163] showed the reversible tensile strain of a fourfilamentary IMD strand to be 0.43% at 4.2 K and 5 T, higher than the value of fourfilamentary PIT strand (0.38%). An increase in the transport performance of AIMI-type strand of up to 10% as the bending strain increased to 0.3% was followed by a monotonic decrease with further increases in strain.

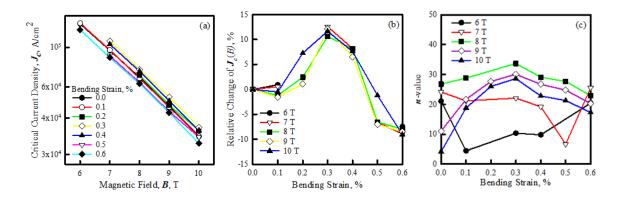


Figure 55 4.2K transport results for AIMI-18 in response to bending strain plus release: (a)  $J_c$ -B behavior, (b) the relative change of  $J_c(B)$  vs bending strain, and (c) n-value vs bending strain at various B [196].

# 3.7 Summary of C Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconducting Wires

In this chapter, the influence of C doping on transport performance of MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamentary wires were studied. Compared to the literature values of the previous research [11, 126, 128-137], the high field  $J_c$ , n-values and  $B_{c2}$  were enhanced by C doping in the MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. For example, the best 10 T  $J_c$  obtained by 3 at. % C doping was  $4.4 \times 10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> which is higher than those of [11, 126, 128-137] (~ 0.5-3.0×10<sup>4</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup>). However,  $T_c$  was reduced, causing C doping less effective at temperatures above 20 K; Moreover, we showed that the  $J_c$  values of the C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires at high temperatures (T > 20 K) were also reduced. Thus, C doping can only be used at low temperatures (T < 20 K). We observed that the heat treatment parameters, e.g. temperature T and duration  $T_c$ , played important roles in the C doping efficiency. A 4.2 K  $T_c$  of 2.3×10<sup>4</sup>A/cm<sup>2</sup> was achieved by HT the 2 at. % C added MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT wire at a low T (625°C) for a long T (480 minutes). Moreover, the T and duration T and T and T and T are T and T and T and T are T and T and T and T are T and T and T are T and T and T are T are T and T are T and T are T and T are T and T are T are T and T are T and T are T and T are T are T and T are T are T and T are T and T are T and T are T are T and T are T and T are T are T and T are T and T are T and T are T are T and T are T are T are T are T are T are

and the pinning potentials U in the undoped PIT, C doped PIT and C doped IMD samples were studied in detail by three different approaches; we showed that C doping can improve both n and U in high magnetic fields. Finally, C doping in a set of MgB<sub>2</sub> multifilamentary wires was investigated in terms of transport properties, doping techniques, B types, wire structure and strain tolerance with the goal of optimizing the performance of practical MgB<sub>2</sub> multifilamentary wires.

# Chapter 4: Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk and Wires

REO doping can improve the superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> (Section 1.5.3). However, the mechanism behind REO doing is still unclear. Also, most studies are focusing on REO doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk, few research focuses on REO doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. In this chapter, the rare earth oxides (REO) as Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> are used as additives to study their influences on MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk. In doing so, two sets of REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples were fabricated and examined by XRD, SEM and TEM. Magnetization measurements at various temperatures were performed on these bulk samples. Then a series of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped MgB<sub>2</sub> strands were fabricated by the CTFF method using C pre-doped B powder from SMI. The transport and magnetic critical current densities,  $J_{ct}$  and  $J_{cm}$ , were measured and compared. In-field resistivity measurements were performed on the wires. Flux pinning behaviors and Kramer irreversibility fields  $B_k$  were compared in response to Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping.

### 4.1 Sample Preparation and Measurements

Both bulk (B) and wire (W) samples were prepared for measurement. Three traditional bulk samples were fabricated: (i) pure MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk **B-00** made by mixing Mg powder (99%, < 44μm particle size) and B powder (99%, from Alfar Aesar) according to the molar ratio of Mg:B=1.1:2; (ii) Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added bulk **B-DY** made by adding 0.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> powder (>99.9%, <100 nm particle size, ALDRICH); and (iii) Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added bulk **B-ND** made by using 0.5 wt.% Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> powder (>99.9%, <100 nm particle size, Aldrich). After 1-hour grinding in a mortar, the mixtures were uniaxially pressed into ~ 4 mm tall by ~ 8 mm diameter pellets, encapsulated in quartz tubing, and heat treated in an Ar atmosphere at 700 °C for 30 minutes.

Monofilamentary wires, manufactured by the CTFF process [126], were provided by Hyper Tech Research Inc. (HTR). The strands which were 0.83 mm in diameter included thick chemical barriers of Nb and outer sheaths of monel. Commercial Mg powder (99%, < 44 μm particle size) and 2 at. % C pre-doped SMI boron from Specialty Metals Inc. (SMI) were used [92]. Three strands were fabricated: (i) with no Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> additions, labeled as **W-00**; (ii) with 0.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> nano-powder added MgB<sub>2</sub> strands which were labeled as **W-DY**; and (iii) with 2.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> nano-powder added MgB<sub>2</sub> strands which were labeled **W-DY-02**. Sample information is listed in Table 16.

Table 16 Doping additions amount and heat treatments for undoped and REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples (B) and wires (W).

Sample	Dopant additions	HTs
B-00	None	700°C, 30min
B-DY	0.5wt%Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	700°C, 30min
B-ND	0.5wt%Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	700°C, 30min
		650°C, 30min
W-00	2at. %C	675°C, 30min
		700°C, 30min
		650°C, 30min
W-DY	2at%.C+0.5wt%Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	675°C, 30min
		700°C, 30min
W-DY-02	2at. %C+2.5wt%Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	675°C, 30min

XRD analysis, SEM, TEM and EDS were performed on equipment described in Section 2.4 and 2.5. TEM samples of **B-DY** and **B-ND** were prepared by grinding the specimens into a fine powder for ~10-20 min in an agate mortar and pestle. A small amount (< 1 mg) of the ground powder was placed into a glass vial and mixed with isopropanol. The powder/isopropanol mixture was ultrasonicated to create a uniform dispersion of MgB<sub>2</sub> particulates. A small quantity of this dispersion was pipetted out and dripped onto a lacey carbon TEM grid where it was allowed to dry.

Transport measurements were performed on all strands at 4.2K in pool-boiling liquid helium in transverse magnetic fields ranging from 0T to 13T. Strands were prepared in the form of "short samples" (3 cm in length) with a gauge length of 5 mm. Magnetic properties were measured using a Quantum Design Model 6000 PPMS at temperature of 4.2 K to 300 K and at fields of  $\pm$  13 T. The superconducting critical transition temperature  $T_c$  and  $T_c$ -distribution were determined by DC magnetic susceptibility methods. The upper critical field  $B_{c2}$  was evaluated by resistivity measurements in transverse magnetic fields.

The  $B_{c2}$  data below 13 T were measured at The Ohio State University and those above 13 T were obtained at National High Magnetic Field Laboratory. The magnetization measurements were performed on all the bulk samples polished into a cuboid shape, as well as all the wire samples. The magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$ , Kramer irreversible field  $B_k$  and the bulk pinning force density  $F_p$  were extracted from the magnetization results at various temperatures.

### 4.2 REO Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

# 4.2.1 Influence of REO Doping in XRD Results and Lattice Constants of MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

The X-ray diffraction data for the three bulk samples are presented in Figure 56 where the Bragg reflections are indexed for only the MgB<sub>2</sub> phase for simplicity. Some MgO (< 2 wt. %) and Mg (< 3 wt. %) existed in all samples. Modest levels of MgO is known both to act as a pinner, as well as in some cases reduce connectivity [205]; but any small MgO effects should be present in all samples. Given the relatively small amounts they should not strongly affect the superconducting  $B_{c2}$ ,  $J_c$ ,  $T_c$ , or  $T_c$  distribution of MgB<sub>2</sub>. No peak shifting at both (110) and (002) was observed in any of the doped samples. Peaks corresponding to rare earth (RE) containing phases were observed in all the doped samples. The lattice parameters extracted from pseudo-Voigt fitting of the MgB<sub>2</sub> peak reflections are listed in Table 17. Both lattice parameters a and c were unchanged after adding REO,

unlike C doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> [97]. Therefore, it confirms that Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> did not substitute into the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice at least to an extent detectable by XRD, unlike reported by other authors.

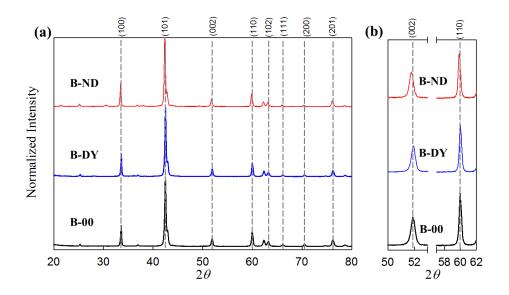


Figure 56 (a) X-ray diffraction characterization of undoped  $MgB_2$  sample B-00, and the two REO doped samples; (b) Peaks (110) and (002), as these two peaks are directly related to lattice parameter a and c, respectively. Note for the REO doped samples, no peak shifting is observed.

Table 17 Lattice parameters and RE contained impurities in the undoped and REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples.

Sample	Dopant additions	a (Å)	c (Å)	RE contained impurities
B-00	None	3.082(8)	3.522(1)	None
B-DY	$0.5$ wt% $Dy_2O_3$	3.082(3)	3.520(8)	$DyB_4$
B-ND	0.5wt%Nd <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	3.081(9)	3.519(2)	$NdB_6$

4.2.2 Influence of REO Doping on the Microstructures of MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

The results based on fracture secondary electron (SE) images by 'through the lens' (TTL) detection of the REO doped bulk samples are presented in Figure 57(a) – 2(c). Most of the grains in these three traditional bulk samples had a hexagonal plate-like shape interspersed with small spherical grains located in micro-voids between them. The size of these hexagonal plate-like MgB<sub>2</sub> grains (confirmed by EDS analysis) was expressed in terms of an average diameter, *D*, according to:

$$D = \frac{2\sum \sqrt{A_i/\pi}}{N} \tag{46}$$

where N is the total number of grains in the examined area (in order to maintain statistically accurate, N > 30),  $A_i$  is the area of the i<sup>th</sup> grain. The values of D for the bulk samples are listed Table 18. Compared to the undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk B-00, the hexagonal plate-like MgB<sub>2</sub> grains were significantly smaller in the REO doped samples.

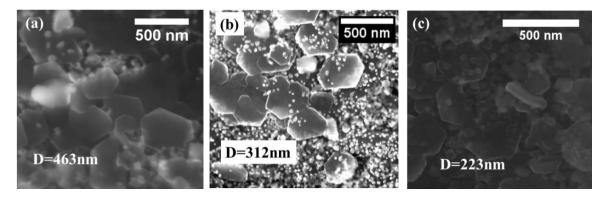


Figure 57 (a) Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on a fractured surface of B-00. Some MgB<sub>2</sub> grains are dimensioned; (b) a fractured surface of B-DY; (c) a fractured surface of B-ND. Note that the grain size in the undoped sample B-00 is much larger than those in the REO doped samples.

Table 18 Grain sizes for undoped and REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples

Sample	Dopant additions	D (nm)
B-00	None	463(5)
B-DY	$0.5$ wt% $Dy_2O_3$	312(6)
B-ND	$0.5$ wt% $Nd_2O_3$	223(5)

Figure 58 (a) and (b) and Figure 58 (c) and (d) represent the bright-field TEM images obtained from fine powders of **B-DY** and **B-ND**, respectively. Nano-size inclusions about ~20 - 50 nm were observed inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains and some larger inclusions (> 50 nm) were found outside them. The in-grain nano-inclusions can act as new pinning sites and enhance flux pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub>, while the nano-inclusions found at MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries possibly worked as grain growth inhibitors to prevent grain coarsening. This observation supports the grain refinement noted in the both Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped bulk, Table 18. It is hard to perform direct EDS analysis on these nano-size particles as they were too small. Even though, based on the XRD results, these nano-size particles were likely to be DyB<sub>4</sub> in B-DY and NdB<sub>6</sub> in B-ND, respectively.

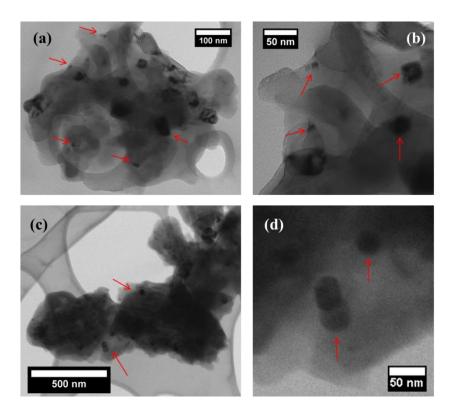


Figure 58 Bright-field (BF) TEM imaging of (a) an agglomeration contained grains of B-DY; (b) nano-size inclusions inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains of B-DY; (c) an agglomeration contained grains of B-ND; (d) nano-size inclusions inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains of B-ND.

# 4.2.3 Influence of REO Doping in Superconducting Transition Temperature $T_c$ and $T_c$ Distribution in MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

The  $T_c$  and  $T_c$  distributions of the three bulk samples were obtained by magnetization measurement, Figure 59. The  $T_c$  was defined as the onset of superconductivity from the normal state at 10 mT and the  $T_c$  distribution was expressed in terms of  $d\chi/dT$ , where  $\chi$  is the DC susceptibility.

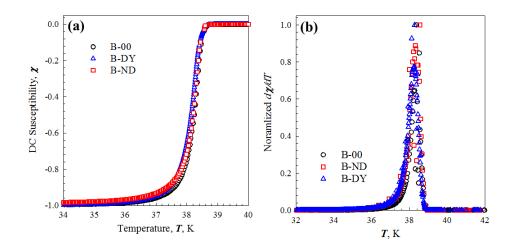


Figure 59 (a) DC susceptibility  $\chi$  vs. T at 0.01 T and (b) the  $T_c$  distribution -  $d\chi/dT$  vs. T for the undoped bulk sample B-00 and the doped bulk sample B-DY and B-ND.

Table 19  $T_c$  and FWHM of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples

Sample	Onset $T_c$ (K)	FWHM of $T_c(K)$
B-00	39.2(2)	0.4(1)
B-DY	39.2(2)	0.5(1)
B-ND	39.2(2)	0.4(1)

The onset  $T_c$  and the full-widths at half maximum (FWHM) of all samples are listed in Table 19. The undoped sample B-00 shows a sharp superconducting transition with  $T_c$  of 39.2 K and a FWHM of ~ 0.4 K. The  $T_c$  did not change after adding Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. Unlike substitutional doping with Al [94,103-109] or C [91,93,94,96-98] which cause notable changes of  $T_c$ , our REO doping did not alter the  $T_c$  and  $T_c$  distribution of MgB<sub>2</sub> within measurement error. Again, these observations suggest that Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping did not result in elemental substitution for Mg or B atoms during reaction.

# 4.2.4 Influence of REO Doping on the Upper Critical Fields $B_{c2}$ of MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

The T dependencies of the resistively measured  $B_{c2}$  of the three bulk samples are presented in Figure 60. It is clear that REO doping had no effect on the  $B_{c2}$  values within error. For example, a  $B_{c2}(20 \text{ K})$  of  $\sim 6.5 \pm 0.2 \text{ T}$  includes both the undoped sample (B-00) and the doped bulk (B-DY and B-ND). The unchanged  $B_{c2}$  of these REO added samples are expected and consistent with the XRD results and  $T_c$ .

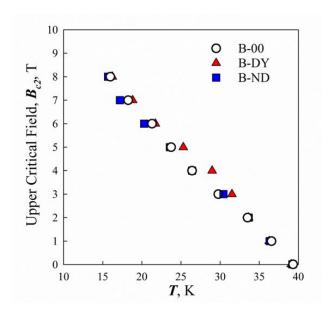


Figure 60 The temperature dependency of  $B_{c2}$  for the undoped bulk sample B-00 and the doped bulk sample B-DY and B-ND.

# 4.2.5 Influences of REO Doping on Critical Current Density, Irreversibility Field, and Flux Pinning of MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk

The magnetic critical current densities  $(J_{cm})$  of the bulk samples were calculated based on Bean's critical state model:

$$J_{cm} = \frac{3\Delta M}{b(1 - b/3a)} \tag{47}$$

where  $\Delta M$  is the width of the hysteresis loop at a given field, a is the length of the sample's longer edge and b that of its shorter edge. Both a and b are orthogonal to B. The  $J_{cm}$  values vs. B at 10 K are plotted in Figure 61 (a). It is clear that the  $J_{cm}$ s were increased by doping in all measured fields. The irreversibility field,  $B_k$ , and the bulk pinning force density,  $F_p$ , of the MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk are listed in Table 20.  $B_k$  was deduced from the cross-intercepts of linear fittings to Kramer plots (inset in Figure 61 (a)).  $F_p$  ( $F_p = J_{cm} \times B$ ) is plotted against normalized magnetic field  $b = B/B_k$  in Figure 61 (b),  $B_k$  did not increase in response to REO doping (Table 20). Increases in  $F_{p,max}$  were achieved in response to Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping. For example, at 10 K,  $F_{p,max}$  increased from 0.49 GN/m<sup>3</sup> for the undoped bulk to 0.66 GN/m<sup>3</sup> and 0.93 GN/m<sup>3</sup> after adding Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, respectively. Since MgB<sub>2</sub> grain refinement was observed in REO doped bulk, we conclude that the flux pinning enhancement is driven by grain size reduction. We noticed that  $F_{p,max}$  is proportional to the reciprocal of D:

$$F_{p,max} \simeq \frac{1}{D}$$
 (48)

Figure 61 (c) shows this to be the case for the bulk samples. Our data fit equation (48) well indicating that the grain refinement observed in these REO doped samples is responsible for the enhancement of flux pinning.

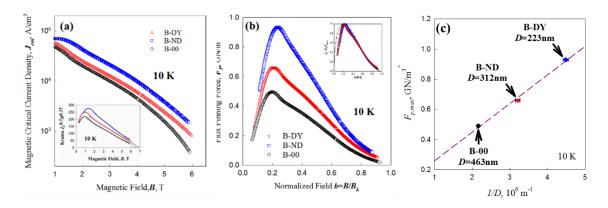


Figure 61 (a) Magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$  vs. B (Inset is Kramer plot  $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$  vs. B); (b) the flux pinning density  $F_p$  vs. D (Inset is D0 vs. D2 where D3 where D4 vs. D5 dash line is the linear fitting) for B-00, B-DY and B-ND.

Table 20  $B_k$  and flux pinning properties of the MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk.

Campla		$B_k(T)$		$b_{peak}$	$F_{p,max}$ (GN/m <sup>3</sup> )	1/D
Sample	4.2 K	10 K	15 K	at 10 K	at 10 K	$(\times 10^6 \text{ m}^{-1})$
B-00	7.7(1)	6.6(1)	5.6(1)	0.20(1)	0.49	2.16(2)
B-DY	7.9(1)	6.9(1)	5.9(1)	0.21(1)	0.66	3.21(6)
B-ND	7.8(1)	6.9(1)	5.9(1)	0.23(2)	0.93	4.48(7)

## 4.3 Influence of Rare Earth Oxide Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT Wires

## 4.3.1 Influence of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on the Microstructure and Grain Size in MgB<sub>2</sub> wires

The microstructures of W-00 and W-DY HT at various temperatures were revealed by fracture secondary electron (SE) imaging, Figure 62. In order to make sure that our results were statistically accurate, the MgB<sub>2</sub> grain sizes were evaluated over a 3  $\mu$ m  $\times$  3

μm area on the fractured surfaces of all wires (described in Section 4.2.2). For the undoped wire W-00, HT at 650 °C most of the MgB<sub>2</sub> was in a form of loosely interconnected fine spherical grains with a size of ~55(3) nm, most of which were loosely connected to each other, Figure 62 (a). As the HT temperature increased to 675 °C most of the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains coarsened and transformed into hexagonal plate-like grains 134(3) nm, Figure 62 (b). The intergranular connection strongly improved though some nano-size voids could still be observed. With further increase of HT temperature to 700 °C, most of the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains continued to convert into coarse and well-connected hexagonal plate-like grains and their average size increased to 215(4) nm, Figure 62 (c).

For the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped wire W-DY, HT at 650 °C, spherical fine grains with a size of 59(2) nm were formed, Figure 62 (d). However, at 675 °C coarse plate-like MgB<sub>2</sub> grains 99(4) nm existed in the MgB<sub>2</sub> layers while the spherical fine grains could still be observed, Figure 62 (e). With further increase in HT temperature to 700 °C, the thickness of the MgB<sub>2</sub> layers formed by coarse grains 151(5) nm increased to  $\sim 2 \mu m$  and all the spherical fine grains transformed into hexagonal plate-like MgB<sub>2</sub> grains which were still smaller than those in the MgB<sub>2</sub> layers, Figure 62 (f). Comparing these results to those of the wire without the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> addition, we conclude that Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> inhibits MgB<sub>2</sub> grain growth, restricting the grain size. These observations in W-DY were consistent with those observed in B-DY. For example, a grain size reduction of about 35% was achieved in the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped wire and a reduction of about 40% in the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped bulk. This result suggests that even through the bulk and wires were processed using different sources of B (crystalline micro-size B in

the bulk samples vs. C doped amorphous nano-size B in the wires) grain refinement by doping with Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> was still observed.

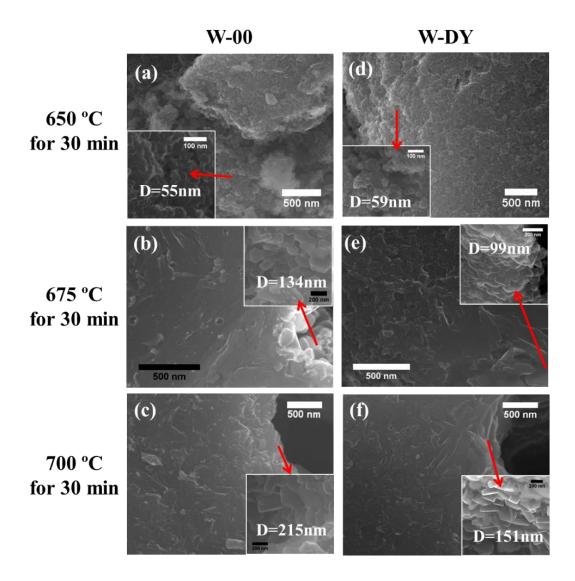


Figure 62 Secondary electron imaging (SE) by through-the-lens detection (TLD) on fractured surfaces: (a) – (c) W-00 and (d) - (f) W-DY. Three heat treatments were included: (a) (d) 650  $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min; (b) (e) 675  $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min; and (c) (f) 700  $^{\circ}$ C for 30 min. Insets are enlarged SEM images.

# 4.3.2 Influence of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on Transport and Magnetic Critical Current Densities

The transport  $J_{ct}$  vs. B of all wires HT at 675 °C at 4.2 K is plotted in Figure 63. Results of an undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire from [93] were plotted for comparison. This wire was fabricated by the same process and materials except that undoped SMI boron was used. Compared to the undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire, the C doped sample W-00 showed much better transport performance, especially at higher fields (> 6 T). Moreover,  $J_{ct}$  was further improved by co-doping with Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. The best  $J_{ct}$  was obtained in the 0.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY. At 10T and 12 T, its  $J_{ct}$  values were about  $3.0 \times 10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> and  $1.7 \times 10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>, which are about three times and four times, respectively, those of the C doped sample W-00. After increasing the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> concentration to 2.5 wt.%,  $J_{ct}$  was reduced. Even so, its  $J_{ct}$  at 12 T was still about two and half times as high as that of W-00. This transport performance of these Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added wires augurs well for applications in the 4.2 K high-field regime.

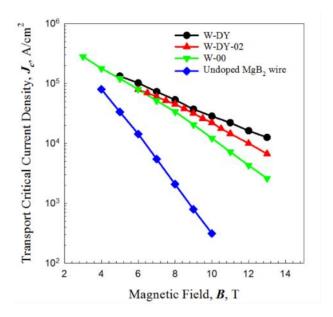


Figure 63 Transport critical current density at 4.2 K for the  $Dy_2O_3$  added wire W-DY and the control W-00. The results of an undoped  $MgB_2$  wire (blue square) from [93] are plotted for comparison.

Figure 64 shows the magnetic  $J_{cm}$  vs. B of selected wires at various temperatures calculated according to:

$$J_{cm} = \frac{3\pi\Delta M}{4d} \tag{49}$$

where  $\Delta M$  is the width of the hysteresis loop at a given B, and d is the OD of superconducting core of the wires. As expected from the transport results (Figure 63), Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> increases the  $J_{cm}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. For example, at 4.2 K the 12 T  $J_{cm}$ s values were  $1.3\times10^5$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> and  $1.0\times10^5$  A/cm<sup>2</sup> in W-DY and W-00, respectively. This  $J_{cm}$  increase is larger at higher temperatures. For instance, at 20 K, the 3 T  $J_{cm}$  of W-DY was  $6.5\times10^4$  A/cm<sup>2</sup>, about twice of that of W-00 (~3.2×10<sup>4</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup>).

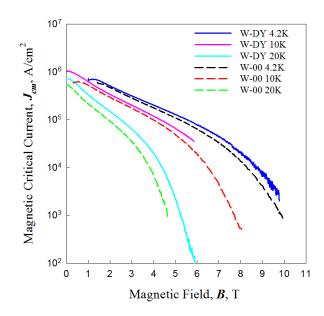


Figure 64 Magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$  vs. B of for the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY and the control W-00.

# 4.3.3 Influence of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on Irreversibility Field and Flux Pinning Behavior

The field dependency of the bulk flux pinning force density  $F_p$  with respect to the normalized field  $b=B/B_k$  is presented in Figure 65 (a). The irreversibility fields  $B_k$  extracted from Kramer plots are listed in Table 21. Similar to the results of REO doped bulk,  $B_k$  shows small increases with doping at all temperatures (4.2 – 20 K).  $F_{p,max}$  as shown in the table increased with doping. For example,  $F_{p,max}$  at 20 K increased by more than 50% (from 2.2 GN/m³ to 3.3 GN/m³) in response to the addition of 0.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>. Figure 65 (b) shows the field dependency of  $f_P = F_p/F_{p,max}$  along with the grain boundary (GB) pinning curve based on from Dew-Hughes [65]. Clearly GB pinning is dominant in both the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>

added wire W-DY and the control wire W-00 at all temperatures. The GB pinning dominant behavior of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped wire is similar to that observed in the bulk samples, Figure 61.

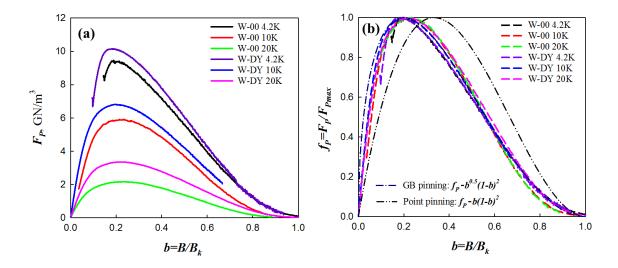


Figure 65 (a) the flux pinning density  $F_p$  vs. B; and (b) normalized flux pinning behavior  $f_p$  vs. b of for the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added wire W-DY and the control W-00.

Table 21 Superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires

Sample	<i>J<sub>ct</sub></i> at 12 T and 4.2 K	$B_k\left(\mathrm{T} ight)$		$F_{p,max}(GN/m^3)$			1/D		
	(A/cm <sup>2</sup> )	4.2 K	10 K	20 K	4.2 K	10 K	20 K	$(\times 10^7 \text{ m}^{-1})$	
W-00	$4.2 \times 10^3$	9.9(1)	8.0(1)	5.1(1)	9.34	5.9	2.19	0.74(1)	
W-DY	$1.7 \times 10^4$	10.4(1)	8.7(1)	5.5(1)	10.11	6.83	3.37	1.01(1)	
W-DY-02	$1.1 \times 10^4$	-	-	_	-	-	_	-	

# 4.3.4 Influence of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on the Upper Critical Field $B_{c2}$

Resistively measured  $B_{c2}$  is plotted in Figure 66 which includes results for the undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire from [93] for comparison. The figure shows that the addition of 0.5 wt.% Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> to wire sample W-00 produces no change in  $B_{c2}$ . The same result was also observed in the bulk (Figure 60). This and the absence of XRD peak shift (Figure 56 and Table 17) and changes in  $T_c$  (Table 19) indicate that REO dopants do not alloy with MgB<sub>2</sub> during the formation reaction. We conclude by noting that the large increase in  $B_{c2}$  from that of undoped wire to those of W-00 and W-DY is due to the pre-doping of the latter by 2 at. % C. The improvement of  $J_c$  in response to Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping is of course a result of grain size reduction.

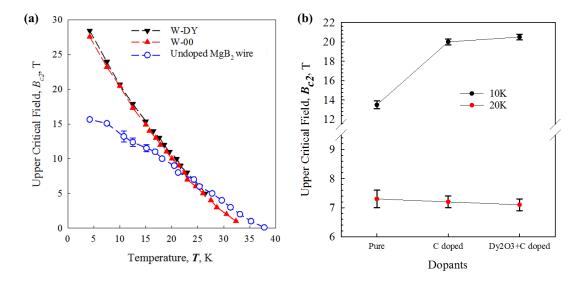


Figure 66 (a) The temperature dependency of upper critical field  $B_{c2}$  for W-DY and W-00. The values over 13 T were obtained from National High Magnetic Field Laboratory. The results of an undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire (blue circle) from [93] are also plotted for comparison. (b) The  $B_{c2}$  vs. Dopant types at 10 K and 20 K. The  $B_{c2}$  values were extracted by the linear fittings of the  $B_{c2}$  vs. T curves in (a).

# 4.3.5 Final Note on Flux Pinning and Grain Size in REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk and Wires

In this section we discuss the relationship between  $F_{p,max}$  and grain size for bulk (B) and wires (W) based on Equation (43),  $F_p \approx 1/D$ . Instead of the proportionality we introduce a factor p such that  $p = F_{p,max} \cdot D$ , Table 22. As shown in Figure 67,  $F_{p,max}$  vs. 1/D produces two lines, one of slope  $p_B$  (for the bulk prepared using pure B powder) and the other of slope  $p_W$  (for wire based on 2 at. % pre-doped SMI B). The ratio of the slopes,  $p_W/p_B = 3.44$ , is attributed to the effect of C substitution on  $B_{c2}$  and the Ginzburg-Landau (GL) parameter,  $\kappa$ .

As shown by Dew-Hughes [65] and Kramer [63], in response to normal surface pinning (e.g. grain-boundary, GB pinning), the bulk pinning force density,  $F_p$ , vs. normalized field b maximizes at b = 0.2 according to:

$$F_p = 3.494 F_{p,max} b^{1/2} (1-b)^2 (50)$$

in which, according to Ref [63]:

$$F_{p,max} = C_s B_{c2}^{2.5} / \kappa^2 \tag{51}$$

in which  $C_s$  is a microstructure-dependent parameter. As indicated above  $C_s$  under GB pinning will be proportional to 1/D and hence:

$$p \alpha B_{c2}^{2.5}/\kappa^2 \tag{52}$$

Using the  $B_{c2}$  values from Table 22 and equating  $p_W/p_B$  based on equation (52) to the above experimentally obtained 3.44 we find  $\kappa_W/\kappa_B = 1.32$ . This 24% increase in the GL parameter

we attribute to scattering by the C doping. A comparable increase of  $\kappa = B_{c2}/2^{1/2}B_c$  in response to C doping can be deduced with the aid of  $B_c$  data published by Mudgel *et al*. [173] who reported that for 0 and 4 at. % C doping,  $B_c(0\%\text{C}, 0\text{K})/B_c(4\%\text{C}, 0\text{K}) = 15.7$  T/23.2 T = 0.68. Combining this with the  $B_{c2}$  data of Table 22 it follows that  $\kappa_W/\kappa_B \sim 1.39$ , which is consistent with our results.

Table 22 Assembled Data from Section 4.2.1 to 4.3.4

G 1	$F_{p,max}$ ,10K,	$B_{c2}$ , 10K	D,	p,	< <i>p</i> >,
Sample	GN/m <sup>3</sup>	T	nm	N/m <sup>2</sup>	nm
B-00	0.49	10	463	227	
B-DY	0.66	10	312	206	213
B-ND	0.93	10	223	207	
W-00	5.9	20.5	134	790	#22
W-DY	6.83	20.5	99	676	733

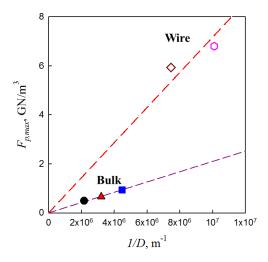


Figure 67  $F_{p,max}$  vs. 1/D of the bulk samples (filled symbols) and wires (unfilled symbols). Dash lines are linear fitting of the data.

# 4.4 Summary of REO Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

The effects of REO (Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> were studied in both bulk samples and wires. Their microstructures and superconducting properties were carefully examined to reveal the corresponding relations. During the reaction, Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> additives were found to form nano-size DyB<sub>4</sub> and NdB<sub>6</sub> inclusions, respectively. These inclusions (20 nm – 150 nm) were observed both inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains and on grain boundaries. No changes in  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$  were observed in the REO doped samples. Microstructural evidence shows the MgB<sub>2</sub> grain size to be reduced in response to REO doping and this grain refinement is more notable at higher HT temperatures. This grain refinement by REO doping increased both transport  $J_{ct}$  and magnetic  $J_{cm}$ . The peak positions of  $F_p$  in REO doped samples were all located at or near b=0.2; the  $F_{p,max}$  of REO doped samples increased with the reciprocal of grain size 1/D as expected for GB pinning.

We provide a hypothesis to explain the mechanism of REO doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>, Figure 68. During heat treatment, REO reacts with Mg and B, and forms nano-size REB<sub>x</sub> inclusions. These inclusions stay on MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries or inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains. Those on MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries act as grain growth inhibitors and slow down MgB<sub>2</sub> grain coalescing, leading to the observed grain refinement in the REO doped MgB<sub>2</sub>; the inclusions inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, if with appropriate sizes, can act as pinning centers to enhance flux pinning. Thus, both of these two effects - grain refinement and new pinning centers - contribute to the improvement of  $F_p$ , which leads to the improvement of  $J_c$ . Because of these, MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and wires can benefit from REO doping and REO doping is

useful to further improve the in-field performance of doped  $MgB_2$  superconductors (e.g. C doped  $MgB_2$  wires).

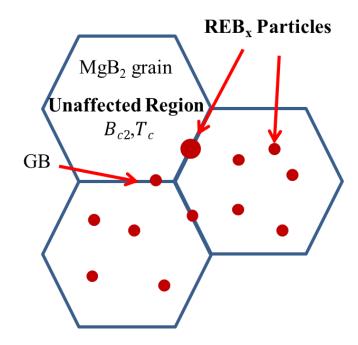


Figure 68 A schematic is used to describe the mechanism of REO doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. REB<sub>x</sub> particles (red) do not distort MgB<sub>2</sub> grains around/containing them. Thus, the  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$  are unaffected by REO doping.

Chapter 5: Influence of Metal Diboride and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Additions on the Structure and Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> Fabricated at High Pressures and Temperatures<sup>1</sup>

In this chapter, high pressure and temperature processing has been used to study the effects of chemical doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. The metal diborides ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub> and NbB<sub>2</sub> were selected as additives since these compounds as well as MgB<sub>2</sub> all have AlB<sub>2</sub>-type structure and similar lattice parameters. Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> was also selected as it has been reported to enhance the flux pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub>. While C is known to enter the B-sublattice readily, attempts to dope Zr and other elements onto the Mg site have been less successful due either to their slow bulk diffusion, their low solubility in MgB<sub>2</sub>, or both. We have used high-temperature, solid-state sintering (1500°C), as well as excursions through the peritectic temperature (up to 1700 °C), to investigate both of these limitations. Bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> samples doped with MB<sub>2</sub> (M = Zr, Ti and Nb) and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> additions were synthesized. The resulting microstructures were observed using SEM, while atomic substitution and intra-/inter-granular impurities were evaluated by TEM and STEM. The upper critical field  $B_{c2}$ , irreversibility field  $B_k$ , the

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> This chapter is based on the published article: Y. Yang *et al.*, "Influence of Metal Diboride and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Additions on Microstructure and Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> Fabricated at High Temperatures and Under Pressure", *Sci. Rep.* **6**, 29306 (2016).

superconducting transition temperature  $T_c$  and flux pinning were obtained from magnetic measurements.

# 5.1 Motivation of Metal Diboride Doping into MgB<sub>2</sub>

In order to enhance the  $B_{c2}$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> in the higher temperature regime (T > 20 K), extensive efforts have been made to find effective dopants for Mg-site substitution to increase electron impurity scattering in both the  $\sigma$ -band and the  $\pi$ -band [11,43]. Due to lack of ternary phase diagrams of M, Mg and B, it is critical to find new criterions for potential chemical dopants. We selected Zr, Ti and Nb because the metal diborides ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub> and NbB<sub>2</sub> as well as MgB<sub>2</sub> all have AlB<sub>2</sub>-type structure and similar lattice parameters. Also, the use of existing metal diborides (MB<sub>2</sub>) with a structure isomorphic to MgB<sub>2</sub> (P6/mmm) and lattice parameters close to those of MgB<sub>2</sub> as a vector for effective metal element doping is a promising way to investigate possible changes of superconducting properties. Thus, MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples doped with ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub> and NbB<sub>2</sub> powders were prepared. As described in Section 2.3, HPT process is used to enhance diffusion during sample synthesis since HT temperatures used in HPT process is very high (above 1500 °C).

Most additions to MgB<sub>2</sub> tend to accumulate at the grain boundaries, with the exception of the above mentioned C-bearing additions. On the other hand, in Chapter 4 our study showed that a small amount of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> can form nanoscale precipitates within the

 $MgB_2$  grains and thereby enhance flux pinning without changing  $T_c$ . Thus a  $Dy_2O_3$  doped  $MgB_2$  HPT bulk was also included in this study for comparison.

### 5.2 Sample Synthesis

Three sets of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples with various MB<sub>2</sub> (M=Zr, Ti and Nb) dopants were fabricated by the high pressure and temperature process (HTP) described in Section 2.1 [98,127]. A schematic of the HTP process is given in Figure 25. Three metal diborides with a structure isomorphic to MgB<sub>2</sub> (P6/mmm) were selected as vectors for Mg-site substitution: ZrB<sub>2</sub> (99.5%, Alfa Aesar), TiB<sub>2</sub> (99.5%, Alfa Aesar) and NbB<sub>2</sub> (99.5%, Alfa Aesar). To synthesize the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped sample, Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (>99.9%, <100 nm particle size, Aldrich) was used. Amorphous B powder (50-100 nm in size) manufactured by SMI [92] was used. All samples were heat treated at 10 MPa in an Ar atmosphere. Two heat treatment routes were used: Route 1, heating up to 1500 °C and soaking for 30 min; Route 2, heating up to 1700 °C and soaking for 20 min. A slow cooling rate of 5°C/min was used in both HT routes to maintain thermal equilibrium. The first route limited the temperature to just below the peritectic decomposition point,  $T_p$ , thus preventing decomposition while maximizing the diffusion of the dopant species. The second route allowed the reaction to occur on the temperature upswing, and hence to form MgB2 directly from MgB4 and Mg+dopant species on cooling:

$$T < T_p Mg + 2B \Rightarrow MgB_2 (53)$$

$$T > T_p 2MgB_2 \Rightarrow MgB_4 + Mg (54)$$

Cooling 
$$MgB_4 + Mg \Rightarrow 2MgB_2$$
 (55)

where  $T_p$ , the peritectic temperature, is ~ 1500 °C in our experiments. In this case we may increase our chance to inject the dopant species into the MgB<sub>2</sub>. There are two main reasons for using HPT to fabricate doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples: (1) to explore the limits of the solubility of dopant species in doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples (Route 2); (2) to overcome the diffusion barrier and increase the diffusion based doping (Route 1). However, in addition to these two main reasons, with such elevated HTs, it is natural to produce much larger MgB<sub>2</sub> grain sizes, which are convenient for structural and intragrain chemical studies. In addition to this, such HPT processing will also promote sample homogeneity.

Table 23 Doping levels, heat-treatment parameters, lattice parameters and  $MB_x$  impurity amounts for the  $MgB_2$  samples.

Sample	Dopant:B ratios <sup>1</sup>	HTs at 10MPa	a, Å <sup>2</sup>	$a_{\rm cal}$ , Å <sup>3</sup>	c Å	$c_{\mathrm{cal}}$ , Å	MB <sub>x</sub> Impurities <sup>4</sup>
HPT-01	-	1500°C, 30min	3.082(5)	-	3.521(7)	-	-
HPT-Zr-01	ZrB <sub>2</sub> :B=1:40	1500°C, 30min	3.086(4)	3.085	3.530(1)	3.522	1wt%ZrB <sub>2</sub>
HPT-Zr-02	ZrB <sub>2</sub> :B=1:19	1700°C, 20min	3.090(2)	3.091	3.527(4)	3.522	8.6wt%ZrB <sub>2</sub>
HPT-Ti-01	TiB <sub>2</sub> :B=1:40	1500°C, 30min	3.089(3)	3.082	3.523(8)	3.516	1.7wt% TiB <sub>2</sub>
HPT-Ti-02	TiB <sub>2</sub> :B=1:19	1700°C, 20min	3.085(4)	3.077	3.520(2)	3.492	11.3wt%TiB <sub>2</sub>
HPT-Nb-01	NbB <sub>2</sub> :B=1:40	1500°C, 30min	3.086(3)	3.084	3.517(4)	3.517	2.7wt%NbB <sub>2</sub>
HPT-Dy	Dy <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub> :B=1:800	1700°C, 20min	3.082(9)	-	3.522(5)	-	1.4wt%DyB <sub>4</sub>

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> These ratios were based on the mole ratios between the dopants and B in the mixtures;

 $<sup>^{2}</sup>$ . The lattice parameters a and c were extracted from pseudo-Voigt fitting;

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup>. The  $a_{cal}$  and  $c_{cal}$  were the calculated values based on Vegard's law by assuming that all dopants form a homogeneous solid solution with MgB<sub>2</sub>;

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup>. The x in MB<sub>x</sub> are 2 in the MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples and 4 in the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped sample, respectively.

# 5.3 Influence of MB<sub>2</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on XRD and Lattice Parameters

The X-ray diffraction data for all HTP bulk samples are presented in Figure 69 where the Bragg reflections are indexed for only the MgB<sub>2</sub> phase for simplicity. MgO and Mg were present at some level in all samples (MgO was less than about 2 wt% for samples reacted below the peritectic). MgB<sub>4</sub> peaks are also present for samples HT at 1700 °C. Only a very small peak shift (less than 0.2 degree) at both (110) and (002) was observed in MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples while no peak shift was observed for the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped sample. Peaks corresponding to MB<sub>x</sub> impurity phases were observed in all MB2 doped samples. The lattice parameters extracted from pseudo-Voigt fitting the MgB<sub>2</sub> peak reflections and the calculated lattice parameters by Vegard's law are given in Table 23. For the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> added sample HPT-DY, similar to Chen et al.'s report [119], the lattice parameters a and c did not change with Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> addition. Similarly, for the MB<sub>2</sub> added samples, lattice parameters a and c were changed within experimental uncertainty, which did not obey Vegard's law, unlike C-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> HTP bulk [97]. Therefore, it seems that even under HPT processing the metal borides (ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub> and NbB<sub>2</sub>) mainly acted as impurity phases and did not form homogeneous solid solutions with MgB<sub>2</sub>, at least not to an extent detectable by XRD.

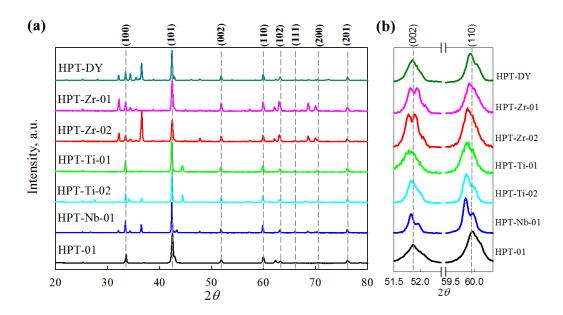


Figure 69 (a) X-ray diffraction characterization of undoped  $MgB_2$  sample HPT-01, and all the MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples; (b) Peaks (110) and (002), as these two peaks are directly related to lattice parameter a and c, respectively. Note for the MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples, small peak shifting and MB<sub>2</sub> peaks are observed.

## 5.4 Influence of MB<sub>2</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping on microstructure - SEM and TEM

## 5.4.1 Microstructures of ZrB<sub>2</sub> Added Samples

The results of back-scatter (BSE) SEM characterization performed on the ZrB<sub>2</sub> doped samples are presented in Figure 70. The microstructures of HTP-Zr-01 (1500 °C, below the peritectic temperature) and HTP-Zr-02 (1700 °C, above the peritectic temperature) are shown in Figure 70 (a) and 69 (b). Two phases are visible (Z-contrast) and confirmed by EDS: MgB<sub>2</sub> (majority phase, dark grey) and ZrB<sub>2</sub> (minority phase, white)

in HTP-Zr-01; while in HPT-Zr-02, Mg and MgB<sub>4</sub> phases were clearly present since it underwent the reaction Mg+MgB<sub>4</sub> $\rightarrow$ MgB<sub>2</sub>.

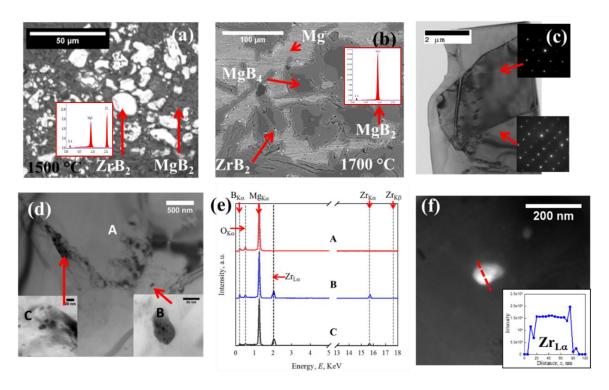


Figure 70 (a) BSE image of HTP-Zr-01; (b) BSE image of HTP-Zr-02; (c) BF TEM image of HTP-Zr-02. Insets are SAD of two distinct MgB<sub>2</sub> grains; (d) nano-size inclusions observed close to/at MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries; (e) EDS spectra of spot A, B and C; (f) HAADF image of a nano-size inclusion close to MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries. Inset is the intensity of Zr signal from STEM-EDS scanning across the inclusion (red dash line).

Figure 70 (c) represents the bright-field (BF) TEM image obtained from a thin foil extracted from HTP-Zr-02 (1700 °C). This foil contains a cross section of several grains. The results from the energy dispersive spectroscopy analysis (EDS) and selected area diffraction (SAD) confirm that these large grains are MgB<sub>2</sub>. An intragranular crack and dislocation loops are present in one of the grains. Since HPT-Zr-02 was processed above

the peritectic, the crack presumably resulted from volume expansion taking place during cooling as the MgB<sub>4</sub> converted into MgB<sub>2</sub>. TEM examination revealed a number of impurity phases in the form of 30–80 nm inclusions around the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, Figure 70 (d). The results of EDS analysis performed on these inclusions are presented in Figure 70 (e). It is clear that these inclusions contain Zr, or possibly ZrB<sub>2</sub>, which is likely dispersed around the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in the bulk. Compared to other areas inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, the regions around these ZrB<sub>2</sub> inclusions have much higher contrast under BF condition, which suggests that strain fields were generated around these inclusions and that the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice was distorted locally. This speculation is based on the TEM imaging which is only sampling small regions of the samples and is not statistical in nature. This local lattice distortion may be the origin of the slight lattice parameter changes observed by XRD analysis in Section 5.4. Figure 70 (f) shows HAADF imaging for one of these nano-size inclusions. Since HAADF imaging is sensitive to variations in the atomic number (Zcontrast), these white inclusions should have a higher average atomic number than MgB<sub>2</sub>. A STEM-EDS line scan applied using 21 distinct points over ~100 nm across this inclusion confirmed it was ZrB<sub>2</sub>. The Zr signal dropped to zero quickly outside of the inclusion, beyond the ZrB<sub>2</sub>/MgB<sub>2</sub> interface. The spatial resolution of the STEM-EDS line scans is about 5 nm, thus these observations indicate that Zr did not notably penetrate into the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice.

#### 5.4.2 Microstructures of TiB<sub>2</sub> Added Samples

Figure 71 shows the BSE images of the TiB<sub>2</sub> doped samples, HTP-Ti-01 (1500 °C, below the peritectic) and HTP-Ti-02 (1700 °C, above the peritectic). Similar to the behavior of ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub> mainly acts as an impurity phase (light grey in Figure 71 (a) and (b)) and is widely distributed (confirmed by EDS). A TEM thin foil containing a cross section of both TiB<sub>2</sub> and MgB<sub>2</sub> grains was carefully extracted from HTP-Ti-01. A BF image including MgB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub>, and their interface is represented in Figure 71 (c). A large number of defects can be observed inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains close to the MgB<sub>2</sub>/TiB<sub>2</sub> interface. Inclusions 100–200 nm in size are found at the interface as well as at MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries. EDS analysis confirms that these inclusions are MgO, Figure 71 (f). Dark-field (DF) imaging was also used to examine the dislocations and the interface since crystal defects have stronger contrast under DF conditions. In Figure 71 (d), the DF image clearly confirms that the MgB<sub>2</sub> grain contains a high density of defects. Detailed in-grain analysis was performed using HAADF imaging. Figure 71 (e) shows a HAADF image of MgB<sub>2</sub> grains with high defect density. Nano-size inclusions (~10–30 nm, white) dispersed both in and around MgB<sub>2</sub> grains were observed. EDS analysis performed on randomly selected white inclusions confirmed that they were TiB<sub>2</sub> (EDS spectrum of spot E (inclusion) in Figure 71 (f)). No Ti was detected by EDS in the other regions of MgB<sub>2</sub> grains (EDS spectrum of spot D (matrix) in Figure 71 (f)). STEM-EDS analysis was applied across inclusion E, and beyond the TiB<sub>2</sub>/MgB<sub>2</sub> interface the intensity of the Ti signal quickly dropped to zero, indicating that Ti did not dissolve into the MgB<sub>2</sub> lattice. These nano-size

TiB<sub>2</sub> inclusions can also contribute to the high defect density observed in MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in Figure 71 (c) and (d).

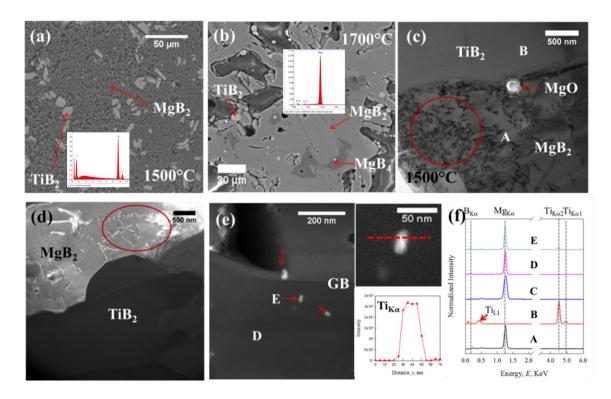


Figure 71 (a) BSE image of HTP-Ti-01; (b) BSE image of HTP-Ti-02; (c) BF TEM image of HTP-Ti-01. Large amount of crystal defects in  $MgB_2$  grain close to  $MgB_2/TiB_2$  interface; (d) DF TEM image of ingrain crystal defects in  $MgB_2$  grain close to  $TiB_2$ ; (e) HAADF image of  $MgB_2$  grains with high defect density and STEM-EDS scanning across one of the nano-inclusions (red dash line). Inset is the intensity of  $Ti_{K\alpha}$ ; (f) EDS spectra of spots A-E from (c) and (e).

### 5.4.3 Microstructures of NbB<sub>2</sub> Added Samples

In the NbB<sub>2</sub>-added sample HTP-Nb-01 (HT below the peritectic), three phases are visible and confirmed by EDS in the BSE images of Figure 72 (a) and (b): MgB<sub>2</sub> (majority phase, dark grey), MgO (minority phase, light grey) and NbB<sub>2</sub> (minority phase, white). In Figure 72 (b), based on fractured secondary electron (SE) imaging by 'through the lens' (TTL) detection, NbB<sub>2</sub> particles are observed outside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains. These particles are small (~300–500 nm), well connected with the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, and dispersed throughout the bulk samples.

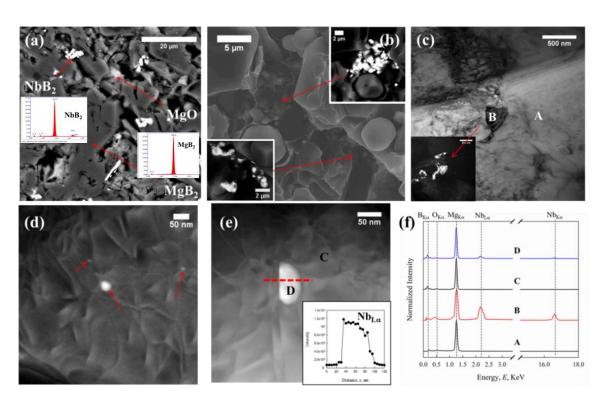


Figure 72 (a) BSE image of HTP-Nb-01; (b) fractured SE images, insets are BSE image of the fractured area; (c) BF TEM image of HTP-Nb-01 contained NbB<sub>2</sub> inclusions. Inset is the DF TEM image of NbB<sub>2</sub> inclusions; (d) MgB<sub>2</sub> grains with high density of defects; (e) STEM-EDS scanning across one of the nano-inclusions (red dash line); (f) EDS spectra of spot A-D.

Further analysis was performed on a TEM thin foil sectioned from HTP-Nb-01. Both BF (Figure 72 (c)) and DF images (Inset of Figure 72 (c)) show nano-size inclusions (~300 nm) embedded in the MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries. Moreover, a large number of defects can be observed inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains around these inclusions, while the other MgB<sub>2</sub> grains have fewer intragranular defects. The EDS results in Figure 72 (e) confirm that these inclusions are NbB<sub>2</sub>. HAADF imaging performed on MgB<sub>2</sub> grains with high density of defects is presented in Figure 72 (d) and (e). Nano-size inclusions (~10–50 nm, white) were found inside these grains and high strain fields were observed around them. EDS analysis was applied on these distinct inclusions and several randomly selected spots in the matrix; those for spot C (matrix) and spot D (inclusion) are presented in Figure 72 (f). These EDS results confirm that these white inclusions were NbB2. A STEM-EDS line scan was applied across inclusion D. The intensity of Nb signals abruptly decreased from ~ 10<sup>4</sup> to zero across the NbB<sub>2</sub>/MgB<sub>2</sub> interface and no Nb was detected in the other regions of the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains.

### 5.4.4 Microstructures of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Added Samples

The microstructure of HTP-DY (HT above the peritectic) was investigated by back-scattered imaging, Figure 73 (a). Five phases are visible: MgB<sub>2</sub> (majority phase, dark grey), Mg (main phase, grey), MgB<sub>4</sub> (minority phase, black), MgO (minority phase, light grey) and Dy-containing inclusions (minority phase, white). These Dy-containing

inclusions (possible DyB<sub>4</sub> according to XRD results) with a size of  $\sim$  100 nm were likely dispersed throughout the bulk. Bright-field TEM examination revealed a number of impurity phases in the form of  $\sim$  10 - 50 nm inclusions inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in Figure 73(b). A low density of large inclusions (over 100 nm) was also observed (Figure 73 (c)). The HAADF image of Figure 73 (c) showed that these nano-size inclusions had a higher average atomic weight as confirmed by EDS in Figure 73(d). These inclusions contained Dy and B which suggests that they were DyB<sub>4</sub> as shown in the XRD results. The Cu signals that were also collected in the EDS spectrums in Figure 73 (d) were most likely contributed by the Cu TEM grid. The STEM-EDS analysis with 21 distinct points was applied across the half of the inclusion B (the red dash line in Figure 73(c)) and the result is in Figure 73(e). No Dy was detected outside the inclusion.

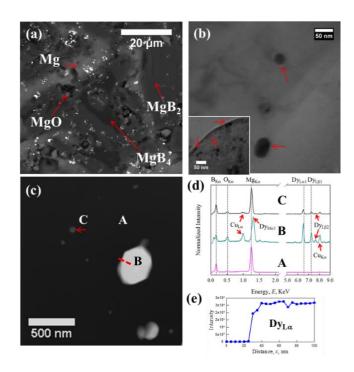


Figure 73 (a) BSE image of HTP-DY, four different phases (MgB<sub>2</sub>, MgB<sub>4</sub>, Mg and MgO) are labeled; (b) BF TEM image of nano-size inclusions (10-50 nm) are found inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains; (c) HAADF image of one MgB<sub>2</sub> grain, white precipitates are Dy-containing; (d) EDS spectra of spot A-C in (c); (e) the intensity of Dy<sub>L $\alpha$ </sub> from STEM-EDS scanning (red dash line in (c)).

# 5.5 Influence of MB<sub>2</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on Superconducting Transition Temperature $T_c$ and $T_c$ Distribution

The  $T_c$  and the distribution of  $T_c$  were obtained by magnetization measurements, Figure 74. The onset  $T_c$  values and the full-width half maximum (FWHM) of all samples are listed in Table 24. The undoped sample HPT-01 shows a sharp superconducting transition with a  $T_c$  of 39.5 K and a FWHM of  $\sim 0.4$  K. Below we describe the results for the doped samples.

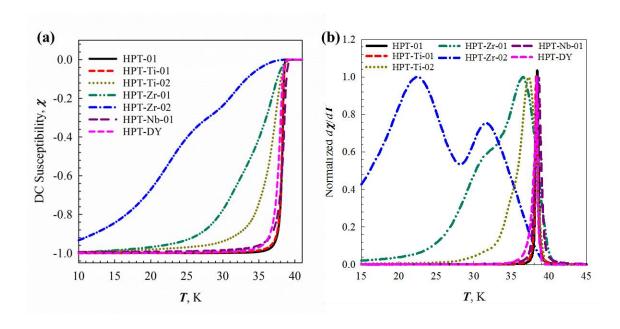


Figure 74 (a) DC susceptibility  $\chi$  vs. T at 0.01 T; and (b) the  $T_c$  distribution -  $d\chi/dT$  vs. T of the all MgB<sub>2</sub> samples.

Table 24 Comparison of the superconducting properties amount the MgB<sub>2</sub> samples

Sample	Onset $T_c$ (K)	FWHM of $T_c(K)$	B <sub>c2</sub> at20 K (T)	<i>B<sub>k</sub></i> at 15 K (T)	$F_{pmax}$ at 15 K (GN/m <sup>3</sup> )
HPT-01	39.5(1)	0.4	5.8(1)	3.6(1)	0.095
HPT-Zr-01	39.2(2)	~10	10.0(4)	2.5(3)	0.063
HPT-Zr-02	39.4(3)	>15	8.0(4)	-	-
HPT-Ti-01	39.5(2)	0.5	10.0(5)	3.3(2)	0.079
HPT-Ti-02	39.6(2)	2.8	8.2(4)	-	-
HPT-Nb-01	39.8(2)	1.0	9.0(3)	2.9(2)	0.091
HPT-DY	39.2(1)	0.5	5.6(2)	3.5(1)	0.134

In the ZrB<sub>2</sub> doped samples, the onset  $T_c$  values are 39.2±0.2 K in HPT-Zr-01 and ~ 39.4±0.2 K in HPT-Zr-02, respectively. The unchanged  $T_c$  values suggest that a portion of these ZrB<sub>2</sub> doped samples was unaffected with a  $T_c$  equal to that of the undoped sample.

Figure 74 (a) and 74 (b), show very broad transitions and bi-modal peak in the  $T_c$  distribution. This effect became more severe in HPT-Zr-02 indicating the presence of regions with various  $T_c$  values. Similarly, in the TiB<sub>2</sub> doped samples, the onset  $T_c$  values were unchanged, while their FWHMs were increased to ~0.5 K in HPT-Ti-01 and ~2.8 K in HPT-Ti-02, respectively. The NbB<sub>2</sub> doped sample HPT-Nb-01 has an onset  $T_c$  of 39.8 K and a FWHM of ~ 1.0 K. The Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped sample HPT-DY has an onset  $T_c$  of 39.2 K and a FWHM of ~ 0.5 K.

The results for each of the MB<sub>2</sub> samples was similar-after MB<sub>2</sub> doping, the onset  $T_c$  values were relatively unaffected within uncertainty, however their transition widths were significantly enhanced. We interpret this effect in terms of the presence of nanoscale MB<sub>2</sub> (where M = Zr, Nb, or Ti) second phases which produce locally distorted regions separated by large regions of unaffected MgB<sub>2</sub>, leading to broadened  $T_c$  distributions with a wide  $T_c$  variation ranging from 39 K to low values. Since these MB<sub>2</sub> additives are isomorphic to MgB<sub>2</sub> and their lattice parameters are close to those of MgB<sub>2</sub>, the localized distortion is probably due to the coherent strain generated around the MB<sub>2</sub> inclusions. However, in HPT-DY both the onset  $T_c$  and FWHM did not change by adding Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, which is consistent with Chen's observation [119]. The lattice parameters and crystal structures of Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> (cubic with space group Ia-3) [168] and DyB4 (tetragonal with space group P4/mbm) [169] are very different from MgB<sub>2</sub> (hexagonal with space group P6/mmm) [1], therefore it is unlikely that the Dy-containing inclusions in HPT-DY can generate coherent strain in the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains.

As indicated above the MB<sub>2</sub> dopants were mostly found as distinct impurity inclusions that only influenced the surrounding MgB<sub>2</sub> grains through the MgB<sub>2</sub>/MB<sub>2</sub> interfaces. Increasing the concentration of MB<sub>2</sub> inclusions produced more "affected zones" leading to a wider  $T_c$  distribution, Figure 74(b). The behaviors of MB<sub>2</sub>-doped samples are quite different from those of C-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples [97]. After doping with 6.2 at. % C Susner *et al.* [97] observed a significant decrease in the onset  $T_c$ , from 39.5 K to ~ 24 K, while the FWHM changed from 0.65 K to 1.4 K [97]. Since C is known to be a substitutional defect, if homogeneous C doping is achieved, the onset  $T_c$  and the lattice parameter a will decreased simultaneously with increasing C doping levels [97]. Under MB<sub>2</sub> doping, it seems that Zr, Ti and Nb did not substitute for Mg or form homogeneous solid solutions with MgB<sub>2</sub>, even under 1700 °C and 10 MPa. Based on the results in Section 5.5.1 - Section 5.5.3, the affected vicinities probably had a thickness similar to or smaller than 5 nm - the resolution of STEM-EDS line scans used in this study.

5.6 Influence of MB<sub>2</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on Upper Critical Field  $B_{c2}$  and Irreversibility Field  $B_k$ 

The T dependencies of the  $B_{c2}$ s of all the samples are presented in Figure 75(a). The  $B_{c2}$  values at 20 K (in Table 24) and 30 K linearly extrapolated from Figure 75(a) are plotted in Figure 75(b). It is clear that the  $B_{c2}$  values were increased by MB<sub>2</sub> doping, but not by Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doping. For example, the  $B_{c2}$ (20 K) of the undoped sample HPT-01 is ~ 5.8 T, while those of HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY are ~ 10 T, ~ 10 T, ~ 9 T and

~ 5.6 T, respectively. It is important to note, however, that since these MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples were not homogeneous (as evidenced by the microstructure and the  $T_c$  distribution), the  $B_{c2}$  values represent the properties of only small fractions of the bulk samples. In other words, some "affected zones" inside these doped bulk samples have higher  $B_{c2}$  values than those in the unaffected MgB<sub>2</sub>. The observed high defect densities in the affected MgB<sub>2</sub> grains, which increase electron scattering and reduce the electron mean free path, likely contributed to regions of higher  $B_{c2}$ . In the Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> doped sample, although nano-size inclusions were observed inside the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains,  $B_{c2}$  did not change. This observation together with the absence of changes in lattice parameters,  $T_c$ , and FWHM supports the conclusion that Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>, unlike MB<sub>2</sub>, did not affect the chemistry or the lattice of MgB<sub>2</sub>.

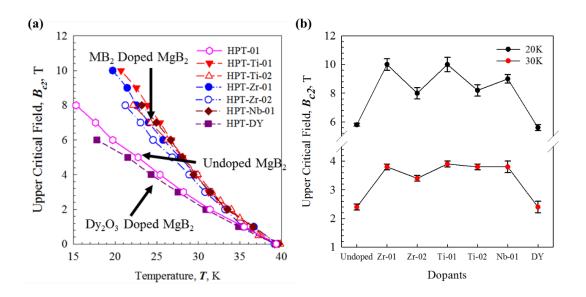


Figure 75 (a) The temperature dependent  $B_{c2}$  (T) curves of the all MgB<sub>2</sub> samples. (b) The  $B_{c2}$  vs. Dopants at 20 K and 30 K.

# 5.7 Influence of MB<sub>2</sub> and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> Doping on Magnetic Critical Current Density $J_{cm}$ and Flux Pinning Behavior

Magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$ s and flux pinning behaviors of selected samples were calculated based on equation (29) and sample geometries:

$$J_{cm} = \frac{2\Delta M}{b(1 - b/3a)} \tag{56}$$

where  $\Delta M$  is the width of the hysteresis loop at a given field B, a and b are the edge lengths of the sample orthogonal to B (a > b). The results at 15 K are shown in Figure 76. The  $J_{cm}$  values at low magnetic fields were reduced by MB<sub>2</sub> doping, while the  $J_{cm}$  values at higher fields were increased (except in HPT-Nb-01). For HPT-DY, its  $J_{cm}$  was slightly increased at all measured fields. A "tail" in  $J_{cm}(B)$  can be observed in all doped samples.

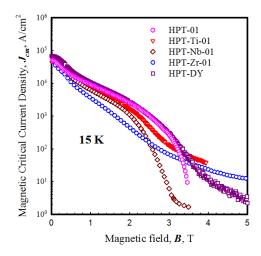


Figure 76 Magnetic critical current density  $J_{cm}$  vs. T curves of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K.

A Kramer Plot,  $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$  vs. B, is shown in Figure 77. The irreversibility fields,  $B_k$ , taken at the cross-intercepts of linear fittings (black dash lines in Figure 77) are listed in Table 24. Interestingly,  $B_k$  was reduced after  $MB_2$  doping, unlike the values of  $B_{c2}$  which increased with doping. This effect is due to two factors: (1) the Kramer plots for the doped samples are no longer linear at high fields and the "tail" behaviors observed in both Figure 76and Figure 77indicate that the  $MB_2$  doped samples had higher  $B_{c2}$  values; (2) the  $B_k$  is also affected by the sample connectivity. As a result of the large phase fraction of impurities in the doped samples that were observed in XRD and SEM, their  $J_{cm}$  and  $B_k$  were indeed underestimated. Taking these into account,  $Dy_2O_3$  doping though it did not increase  $B_{c2}$ , did increased  $J_{cm}$ .

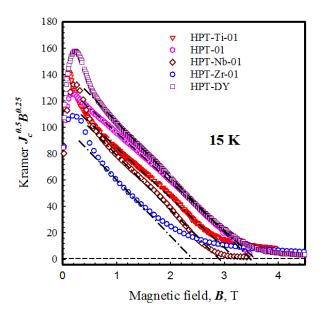


Figure 77 Kramer plot  $J_c^{0.5}B^{0.25}$  vs. B curves of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K.

Figure 78is a plot of bulk pinning force density ( $F_p = J_{cm} \times B$ ) vs. B. The maximum  $F_p$  values,  $F_{pmax}$ , are listed in Table 24. Compared to the literature values,  $F_{pmax}$  of these HPT processed bulk samples are relatively small. The  $F_{pmax}$  of the undoped sample HPT-01 is only ~ 0.095 GN/m³ while according to Susner [9] at 15 K the  $F_{pmax}$  of an undoped MgB<sub>2</sub> wire was about 2 GN/m³. This difference can be attributed to the fact that the MgB<sub>2</sub> grains in these HPT bulk (> 5  $\mu$ m) are much larger (by a factor of about 20×) than those in the traditionally synthesized samples (typically 30-500 nm).

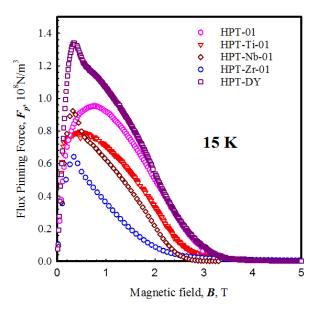


Figure 78 The flux pinning density  $F_p$  vs. B curves of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K.

The normalized bulk pinning force density  $f_p = F_p / F_{p,\text{max}}$  is plotted against normalized magnetic field  $b = B / B_k$  in Figure 79. The grain boundary (GB) pinning

function from Dew-Hughes [65],  $f_p \propto b^{1/2} (1-b)^2$ , is also plotted for comparison. Although the undoped sample HPT-01 followed the GB pinning quite well, all doped samples show a deviation from the standard function. The peaks of  $f_p$  in the doped samples were shifted from the value of b=0.2 (the peak position of the GB pinning) to lower values. For example, the peaks in HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY were 0.12, 0.13, 0.11 and 0.10, respectively. This observation which was also reported by Matsushita et al. [172] in C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples can be explained by two possibilities. The first possibility is that these doped samples might contain a series of local  $B_k$  values instead of a single value (just like  $B_{c2}$  in the MB<sub>2</sub> doped samples). The variation in  $B_k$  of the undoped sample was small and its  $f_p$  followed the GB pinning function. The second possibility is that this deviation might be caused by the operation of more than one pinning mechanism (for example normal volume pinning in which  $f_p$  maximizes at  $b \to 0.0$  [65]) in association with the GB pinning. The parameter a of the flux line lattice (FLL) is given by  $a = 1.07(\Phi_0/B)^{1/2}$ , where  $\Phi_0$  is the quantum of magnetic flux ( $\Phi_0 = 2.07 \times 10^{-15}$  Wb). Based on this expression, the values of a vary from  $\sim 50$  nm at 1 T to  $\sim 20$  nm at 6 T. By definition, the size of the volume pins needs to be larger than a. Considering the fact that these doped samples contained a series of in-grain inclusions (with sizes of 10 - 80 nm) some of which were bigger than the FLL parameter a at every measured field, it is quite possible that the normal volume pinning contributed to these shifts in  $F_{p,max}$ . All of these possibilities may contribute to the observed peak shifts.

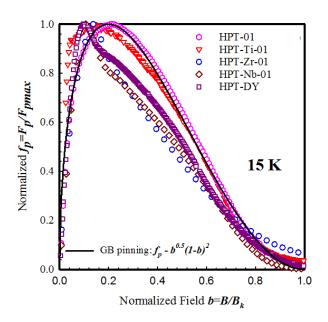


Figure 79 Normalized flux pinning behavior  $f_p$  vs. b of the undoped sample HPT-01 and the doped samples HPT-Zr-01, HPT-Ti-01, HPT-Nb-01 and HPT-DY at 15 K.

#### 5.8 Summary of MB<sub>2</sub> Doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>

In this chapter we have used HPT method for synthesizing doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk at high temperatures (up to 1700 °C) and at pressure (10 MPa) to enhance diffusion and (alternatively) attempt to form dense, nanoscale secondary phases during the sample synthesis. We explored both metal diborides (MB<sub>2</sub>, where M = Zr, Ti and Nb) for attempted Mg site substitution and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> for nanoscale intragrain precipitate formation. Using the HPT process, we conclusively show that the large increases in  $B_{c2}$  with metal diboride additions are due to a highly defected band within the grain, rather than substitution or inclusion within the grain, or grain boundary effects. In Figure 80 we provide a hypothesis

to explain the possible mechanism of MB<sub>2</sub> doping. After heat treatment, majority of MB<sub>2</sub> dopant particles stay as second phases, while very small amount of MB<sub>2</sub> precipitate inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains or on MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries. Since these MB<sub>2</sub> dopants are isomorphic to MgB2 and their lattice parameters are close to those of MgB2, lattice strains and defects which are possibly due to coherent lattice mismatching form in MgB<sub>2</sub> around or with these MB<sub>2</sub> inclusions. High defect densities observed in MgB<sub>2</sub> grains around/with these MB<sub>2</sub> inclusions, cause electron scattering and therefore contribute to the  $B_{c2}$  enhancement and  $T_c$  distribution broadening. On the other hand, these distorted regions are not large enough to significantly influence the high field  $J_c$  or  $B_k$ . This model explains the frequently observed increases seen for  $B_{c2}$  in materials with no accompanying increase in transport current [8, 113-115]. Our results show lack of evidence for the site substitution (confirmed by EDS with nanometer special resolution and 1 at. % accuracy) driven property improvement, which might suggest that the high density of defects (partially observed by TEM) and associated lattice strain could be responsible to the changes in  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$  after MB<sub>2</sub> doping.

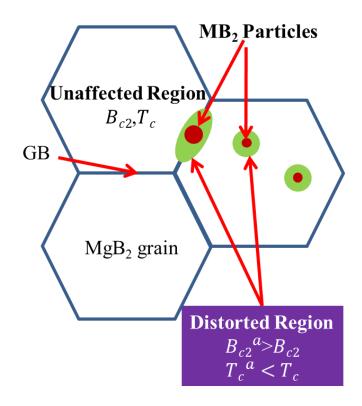


Figure 80 A schematic is used to describe the mechanism of REO doping in MgB<sub>2</sub>. MB<sub>2</sub> particles (red) distort MgB<sub>2</sub> grains around/containing them (green). The  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$  of these distorted regions are different from the unaffected MgB<sub>2</sub> regions.

We also confirm the previously observed but sparsely distributed intragrain precipitates formed with  $Dy_2O_3$  additions.  $Dy_2O_3$  additions do not change the lattice parameters,  $T_c$ ,  $T_c$  distribution and  $B_{c2}$  of  $MgB_2$ , but increased the  $J_c$  and flux pinning by forming an array of nano-size precipitates in  $MgB_2$  grains. This observation is consistent with our previous results in  $Dy_2O_3$  doped  $MgB_2$  traditional bulk samples (chapter 4).

#### Chapter 6: Summary and Conclusions

The aim of this work is to obtain an understanding of the effects of chemical doping on the microstructures and superconducting properties in MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors.

First, we studied the process using C doping to improve the in-field performance of the state-of-the-art MgB<sub>2</sub> wires. The influence of C doping on transport performance in MgB<sub>2</sub> monofilamentary wires were studied. Significant enhancements in the high field  $J_c$ , n-values and  $B_{c2}$  were achieved by C doping and the best transport performance was obtained by 3 at. % C doping. Additionally, we found that several parameters, e.g. HT temperature T, HT duration t, C concentration and B types, played important roles in the C doping efficiency. Moreover, the n-values and the pinning potential U in the undoped PIT, C doped PIT and C doped IMD samples have been studied in detail by three different approaches and we showed that C doping was observed to improve both n and U in high fields. The C doping in a set of MgB<sub>2</sub> multifilamentary wires was investigated in terms of transport properties, doping techniques, boron types, wire structure and strain tolerance with the aim of optimizing the performance of the practical MgB<sub>2</sub> multifilamentary wires. However, we found that C doping was less effective at high temperatures (T>20K), which motivated us to study other chemical doping.

We studied the effects of REO doping (Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>) in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples. Their microstructures and superconducting properties were carefully examined to reveal the relationships between them. During the formation of MgB<sub>2</sub>, Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> and Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> additives were found to form nano-size DyB<sub>4</sub> and NdB<sub>6</sub> inclusions, respectively. These REB<sub>x</sub> inclusions (20 nm - 150 nm) were formed both inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains and on grain boundaries. The grain refinement caused by the REB<sub>x</sub> inclusions on MgB<sub>2</sub> grain boundaries and the formation of new pinning centers by the REB<sub>x</sub> inclusions inside MgB<sub>2</sub> grains led to the improvement of  $F_p$  and  $J_c$  in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and wires. Because of these, REO doping is beneficial to MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk and wires, and can be used to further improve the in-field performance of doped MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors (e.g. C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> wires).

Finally, we studied the mechanism of ZrB<sub>2</sub>, TiB<sub>2</sub>, and NbB<sub>2</sub> doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk using our HPT method for synthesizing doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples at high temperatures (up to 1700 °C) and at pressure (10 MPa) to explore solubility limits of dopant species in MgB<sub>2</sub>, enhance diffusion, and (alternatively) attempt to form dense, nanoscale secondary phases during the sample synthesis. We explored both metal diborides (MB<sub>2</sub>, where M = Zr, Ti and Nb) for attempted Mg site substitution and Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> for nanoscale intragrain precipitate formation. Our results suggested that instead of Mg site substitution reported in the literature [8, 113-115], MB<sub>2</sub> doping mainly caused the high density of defects and associated lattice strain in very small regions which were responsible to the changes in  $B_{c2}$  and  $T_c$ , but these regions were too small to change  $J_c$ . This explained the observation in [8, 113-115] that  $B_c$  values increased but  $J_c$  did not after MB<sub>2</sub> doping.

#### **Future work:**

This work studied the roles of chemical doping (C, REO, MB<sub>2</sub>) in MgB<sub>2</sub> and provided useful information in the understanding and development of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors. However, it is not the end of the research. In terms of practical applications in the future, greater effort is still needed to further improve the superconducting properties (e.g.,  $J_c$ , n-value,  $B_{c2}$  and  $B_k$ ) and engineering design (e.g., wire structure, thermal stability and strain tolerance) of MgB2. In this work doping induced changes in the microstructure and superconducting properties were studied and discussed, but how to incorporate these findings into the large scale fabrication of practical MgB<sub>2</sub> conductors remains a big challenge. Moreover, the improvements of  $B_{c2}$  and flux pinning by chemical doping are strongly dependent on the thermal conditions, and some of the positive results in this work were gained at very high temperatures and pressures. These parameters are impractical in terms of large scale manufacturing. Thus further research on the influence of these dopants on the microstructures and properties of MgB2 practical wires heat treated at conventional temperatures (600°C-800°C) is still important and required.

## Appendix A: List of Symbols

Symbols	Description		
<i>a</i> , <i>c</i>	Lattice Parameters		
A	Cross Section Area		
$A_{sc}$	Cross Section Area of MgB <sub>2</sub> Core		
В	Magnetic Field		
$B_c$	Thermodynamic Critical Field		
$B_{c1}$	Lower Critical Field		
$B_{c2}$	Upper Critical Field		
$B_k$	Kramer Irreversibility Field		
D	Average Grain Size		
$D_{\sigma}$	$\sigma$ Band Electron Diffusivity		
$D_{\pi}$	$\pi$ Band Electron Diffusivity		
E	Electrical Field		
$E_c$	Electrical Field Criterion		
$f_i$	Elemental Pinning Force		
$f_p$	Normalized Pinning Force Density		
$F_p$	Bulk Pinning Force Density		
$J_c$	Critical Current Density		
$J_{ct}$	Transport Critical Current Density		
$J_{cm}$	Magnetic Critical Current Density		
$J_d$	Depairing Current Density		
K	Electric Connectivity		
l	Electron Mean Free Path		
$S_{v}$	Projected Volumetric Surface Area of Pins		
T	Temperature		
$T_c$	Superconducting Transition Temperature		
U	Pinning Potential		
$V_f$	Volume Fraction of Flux Lines within Pins		
γ	Anisotropy Factor		
	(continued on the next page)		

Symbols	Description		
К	Ginzburg-Landau Constant		
λ	Field Penetration Depth		
$\lambda_1, \lambda_2$	Intra-Band Electron-Phonon Coupling Constants		
$\mu_0$	Vacuum Permeability		
ξ	Superconductor Coherence Length		
$\Phi_o$	Magnetic Flux Quantum		

#### References

- 1. J. Nagamatsu, N. Nakagawa, T. Muranaka, Y. Zenitani, and J. Akimitsu, "Superconductivity at 39 K in magnesium diboride", *Nature*, **410** 63 (2001).
- 2. F. Jones and R. L. Taylor, "On boron hydride", *J. Chem. Soc.*, *Trans.*, **39** 213–219 (1881).
- 3. H. K. Onnes, "The resistance of pure mercury at helium temperatures", *Commun. Phys. Lab Univ. Leiden*, **12** 120 (1911).
- 4. V. Russell, R. Hirst, F. A. Kanda, and A. J. King, "An X-ray study of the magnesium borides", *Acta Crystallographica*, **611** 12 870 (1953).
- 5. J. Q. Li, L. Li, Y. Q. Li, Z. A. Ren, G. C. Che and Z. X. Zhao, "Structural properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors with a critical current density greater than 10<sup>5</sup> A/cm<sup>2</sup>", Chin. Phys. Lett., 18 680 (2001).
- 6. D. C. Larbalestier, A. Gurevich, D. M. Feldmann, and A. A. Polyanskii, "High- $T_c$  superconducting materials for electric power applications", *Nature*, **414** 368 (2001).
- D. C. Larbalestier, J. Jiang, U. P. Trociewitz, F. Kametani, C. Scheuerlein, M. Dalban-Canassy, M. Matras, P. Chen, N. C. Craig, P. J. Lee and E. E.

- Hellstrom, "Isotropic round-wire multifilament cuprate superconductor for generation of magnetic fields above 30 T", *Nature Mater.*, **13** 375-381 (2014).
- 8. M. Bhatia, "MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconductors: Processing, Characterization, and Enhancement of Critical Fields", Ph.D. Thesis, The Ohio State University (2007).
- 9. M. Susner, "Influences of Crystalline Anisotropy, Porosity, and Connectivity on the Critical Current Densities of Superconducting Magnesium Diboride Bulk samples, Wires, and Thin Films", Ph.D. thesis, The Ohio State University (2012).
- 10. G. Z. Li, "Connectivity, Doping, and Anisotropy in Highly Dense Magnesium Diboride (MgB<sub>2</sub>)", Ph.D. thesis, The Ohio State University (2015).
- 11. E. W. Collings EW, M. D. Sumption, M. Bhatia, M. A. Susner and S. D. Bohnenstiehl, "Prospects for improving the intrinsic and extrinsic properties of magnesium diboride superconducting strands", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 21 103001 (2008).
- J. Kortus, I. I. Mazin, K. D. Belashchenko, V. P. Antropov, and L. L. Boyer, "Superconductivity of Metallic Boron in MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, 86 4656–4659 (2001).
- 13. H. J. Choi, D. Roundy, H. Sun, M. L. Cohen and S. G. Louie, "The origin of the anomalous superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Nature* **418** 758-760 (2001).
- 14. K. Chen, W. Q. Dai, C. G. Zhuang, Q. Li, S. Carabello, J. G. Lambert, J. T. Mlack, R. C. Ramos and X. X. Xi, "Momentum-dependent multiple gaps in magnesium diboride probed by electron tunnelling spectroscopy", *Nature Communications* 3, 619 (2012).

- M. H. Jung, M. Jaime, A. H. Lacerda, G. S. Boebinger, W. N. Kang, H. J. Kim, E.
   M. Choi, and S. I. Lee, "Anisotropic superconductivity in epitaxial MgB<sub>2</sub> films",
   Chemical physics letters, 343 5 447-451 (2001).
- 16. A. V. Sologubenko, J. Jun, S. M. Kazakov, J. Karpinski, and H. R. Ott, "Thermal conductivity of single-crystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. B* **66** 014504 (2002).
- 17. S. Kim, D. S. Stone, J. Cho, C. Jeong, C. Kang and J. Bae, "Phase stability determination of the Mg–B binary system using the CALPHAD method and ab initio calculations," *Journal of Alloys and Compounds*, **470** 1–2 85–89 (2009).
- 18. M. M. R. Naslain, A. Guette and M. Barret, "Sur le diborure et le tétraborure de magnésium. Considérations cristallochimiques sur les tétraborures", J. Solid State Chem. 8 68-85 (1973).
- 19. A. Pediaditakis, M. Schroeder, V. Sagawe, T. Ludwig and H. Hillebrecht, "Binary Boron-Rich Borides of Magnesium: Single-Crystal Investigations and Properties of MgB<sub>7</sub> and the New Boride Mg<sub>5</sub>B<sub>44</sub>", *Inorg. Chem.* **49** 10882-10893 (2010).
- 20. J. D. DeFouw and D. C. Dunand, "Mechanism and kinetics of MgB<sub>2</sub> synthesis from boron fibers", *Acta Mater.* **56** 5751 (2008).
- 21. J. D. DeFouw, J. P. Quintana and D. C. Dunand, "In situ X-ray synchrotron diffraction study of MgB<sub>2</sub> synthesis from elemental powders", Acta Mater. 56 1680 (2008).
- 22. W. Meissner and R. Ochsenfeld, "Ein neuer Effekt bei Eintritt der Supraleitfähigkeit", *Die Naturwissenschaften* **21** 787 (1933).

- 23. E. Maxwell, "Isotope effect in the superconductivity of mercury", *Phys. Rev.*, 78 **477** (1950).
- 24. A.C. Rose-Innes and E.H. Rhoderick, "Introduction to superconductivity", Pergamon Press, New York, Second Edition (1987).
- 25. W. Meissner and R. Ochsenfeld, "Ein neuer Effekt bei Eintritt der Supraleitfähigkeit", *Die Naturwissenschaften*, **21** 787 (1933).
- 26. J. Bardeen, L. N. Cooper and J. R. Schrieffer, "Microscopic theory of superconductivity", *Phys. Rev.*, **106** 162 (1957).
- 27. J. Bardeen, L. N. Cooper, and J. R. Schrieffer, "Theory of superconductivity", *Phys. Rev.*, **108** 1175 (1957).
- 28. M. Tinkham, "Introduction to Superconductivity", McGraw-Hill, New York, Second Edition (1996).
- 29. S. L. Bud'ko, G. Lapertot, C. Petrovic, C. E. Cunningham, N. Anderson, and P. C. Canfield, "Boron isotope effect in superconducting MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **86**, 1877–1880 (2001).
- 30. D. G. Hinks, H. Claus and J. D. Jorgensen, "The complex nature of superconductivity in MgB<sub>2</sub> as revealed by the reduced total isotope effect", *Nature*411 457-460 (2001)
- 31. E. Maxwell, "Isotope effect in the superconductivity of mercury", *Phys. Rev.*, **78** 477 (1950).
- 32. C. A. Reynolds, B. Serin, and L. B. Nesbitt, "The Isotope Effect in Superconductivity. I. Mercury", *Phys. Rev.* **84**, 691 (1951)

- 33. V.L. Ginzburg and L.D. Landau, "On the theory of superconductivity", *Zh. Eksp. Teor. Fiz.* **20**, 1064–1082 (1950).
- 34. L. P. Gor'kov, "Microscopic Derivation of the Ginzburg-Landau Equations in the Theory of Superconductivity", *Soviet Physics JETP*, **9**, 6 1364 (1959).
- 35. A. B. Pippard, "An experimental and theoretical study of the relation between magnetic field and current in a superconductor", *Proc Roy Soc.* A**216**, 547 (1953).
- 36. C. G. Zhuang, S. Meng, C. Y. Zhang, Q. R. Feng, Z. Z. Gan, H. Yang, Y. Jia, H. H. Wen and X. X. Xi, "Ultrahigh current-carrying capability in clean MgB<sub>2</sub> films", J. Appl. Phys. 104 013924 (2008).
- 37. A. A. Abrikosov, "On the magnetic properties of superconductors of the second group", *Soviet Physics JETP*, **5**,6 (1957)
- 38. A. A. Abrikosov, "Nobel Lecture: Type-II superconductors and the vortex lattice", *Rev. Mod. Phys.* **76**, 975 (2004).
- 39. R. Cubitt, M. R. Eskildsen, C. D. Dewhurst, J. Jun, S. M. Kazakov, and J. Karpinski, "Effects of Two-Band Superconductivity on the Flux-Line Lattice in Magnesium Diboride", *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **91**, 4 047002/1–047002/4 (2003).
- 40. J. D. Fletcher, A. Carrington, O. J. Taylor, S. M. Kazakov, and J. Karpinski, "Temperature-Dependent Anisotropy of the Penetration Depth and Coherence Length of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **95**, 9 097005 (2005).
- V. Moshchalkov, M. Menghini, T. Nishio, Q. H. Chen, A. V. Silhanek, V. H. Dao,
   L. F. Chibotaru, N. D. Zhigadlo and J. Karpinski, "Type-1.5 Superconductivity",
   Phys. Rev. Lett. 102, 117001 (2009).

- 42. A. Gurevich, "Enhancement of the upper critical field by nonmagnetic impurities in dirty two-gap superconductors", *Phys. Rev. B* **67**, 184515 (2003).
- 43. A. Gurevich, S. Patnaik, V. Braccini, K. H. Kim, C. Mielke, X. Song, L. D. Cooley, S. D. Bu, D. M. Kim, J. H. Choi, L. J. Belenky, J. Giencke, M. K. Lee, W. Tian, X. Q. Pan, A. Siri, E. E. Hellstrom, C. B. Eom and D. C. Larbalestier, "Very high upper critical fields in MgB<sub>2</sub> produced by selective tuning of impurity scattering", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 17 278–286 (2004).
- 44. A. Gurevich, "Limits of the upper critical field in dirty two-gap superconductors", *Physica C* **456** 160–169 (2007).
- 45. V. Ferrando, P. Manfrinetti, D. Marre, M. Putti, I. Sheikin, C. Tarantini, and C. Ferdeghini, "Effect of two bands on critical fields in MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films with various resistivity values", *Phys. Rev. B*, **8** (2003).
- 46. L. Gozzelino, B. Minetti, G. A. Ummarino, R. Gerbaldo, G. Ghigo, F Laviano, G. Lopardo, G. Giunchi, E. Perini and E. Mezzetti, "Intraband scattering rate and electronic diffusivity study in MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 22 065007 (2009).
- 47. K. D. Usadel, "Generalized Diffusion Equation for Superconducting Alloys", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **25**, 507 (1970).
- 48. A. K. Pradhan, Z. X. Shi, M. Tokunaga, T. Tamegai, Y. Takano, K. Togano, H. Kito, and H. Ihara, "Electric transport and anisotropic superconducting properties in single crystalline and dense polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. B.* **64** 212509 (2001).

- 49. G. K. Perkins, J. Moore, Y. Bugoslavsky, L. F. Cohen, J. Jun, S. M. Kazakov, J. Karpinski and A. D. Caplin, "Superconducting critical fields and anisotropy of a MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystal", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **15** 1156 (2002).
- 50. C. Buzea and Y. Yamashita, "Review of superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>", Supercond. Sci. Technol. **14** 115–146 (2001)
- 51. M. Angst, R. Puzniak, A. Wisniewski, J. Jun, S. M. Kazakov, J. Karpinski, J. Roos and H. Keller, "Temperature and Field Dependence of the Anisotropy of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **88** 167004 (2002)
- 52. V. Braccini, "High-field superconductivity in alloyed MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films", *Phys. Rev. B* **71**, 179902 (2005).
- 53. D. Wenqing, V. Ferrando, A.V. Pogrebnyakov, R.H.T. Wilke, K. Chen, X. Weng, J.M. Redwing, C.W. Bark, C.B. Eom, Y. Zhu, P.M. Voyles, D. Rickel, J.B. Betts, C. Mielke, A. Gurevich, D.C. Larbalestier, Q. Li and X.X. Xi, "High-field properties of carbon-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films by hybrid physical-chemical vapor deposition using different carbon sources", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, 24 125014 (2011).
- 54. A. Serquis, G. Serrano, S.M. Moreno, L. Civale, B. Maiorov, F. Balakirev and M. Jaime, "Correlated enhancement of  $H_{c2}$  and  $J_c$  in carbon nanotube doped MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, **20** L12 (2007).
- S. X. Dou, S. Soltanian, J. Horvat, X. L. Wang, S. H. Zhou, M. Ionescu, H. K. Liu,
   P. Munroe and M. Tomsic, "Enhancement of the critical current density and flux

- pinning of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor by nanoparticle SiC doping," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, **81** 3419 (2002).
- 56. M. Eisterer, M. Zehetmayer and H. W. Weber, "Current percolation and anisotropy in polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.*, **90** 247002 (2003).
- 57. M. Suenaga, A. K. Ghosh, Y. Xu and D. O. Welch, "Irreversibility temperatures of Nb<sub>3</sub>Sn and Nb-Ti", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **66** 1777 (1991).
- 58. G. Blatter, M. V. Feigel'man, V. B. Geshkenbein, A. I. Larkin and V. M. Vinokur, "Vortices in high-temperature superconductors", *Rev. Mod. Phys.* **66**, 1125 (1994).
- 59. T. Masui, E. Ohmichi, S. Tajima and T. Osada, "Irreversibility field and coherence length of Ca-substituted YBCO single crystals", *Physica C*, **426-434** 1 335-339 (2005).
- 60. D. C. Larbalestier, L. D. Cooley, M. O. Rikel, A. A. Polyanskii, J. Jiang, S. Patnaik, X. Y. Cai, D. M. Feldmann, A. Gurevich, A. A. Squitieri, M. T. Naus, C. B. Eom, E. E. Hellstrom, R. J. Cava, K. A. Regan, N. Rogado, M. A. Hayward, T. He, J. S. Slusky, P. Khalifah, K. Inumaru and M. Haas, "Strongly linked current flow in polycrystalline forms of the superconductor MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Nature* 410, 186-189 (2001).
- 61. D. K. Finnemore, J. E. Ostenson, S. L. Bud'ko, G. Lapertot and P. C. Canfield, "Thermodynamic and Transport Properties of Superconducting Mg<sup>10</sup>B<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* 86, 2420 (2001).
- 62. S. Patnaik, L. D. Cooley, A. Gurevich, A. A. Polyanskii, J. Jiang, X. Y. Cai, A. A. Squitieri, M. T. Naus, M. K. Lee, J. H. Choi, L. Belenky, S. D. Bu, J. Letteri, X. Song, D. G. Schlom, S. E. Babcock, C. B. Eom, E. E. Hellstrom and D. C.

- Larbalestier, "Electronic anisotropy, magnetic field-temperature phase diagram and their dependence on resistivity in c-axis oriented MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **14** 315–319 (2001).
- 63. E. J. Kramera and A. D. Guptab, "A model of surface flux line pinning in type II superconductors", *Philos. Mag.* **26**, 769 (1972).
- 64. E. J. Kramer, "Scaling laws for flux pinning in hard superconductors", *J. Appl. Phys.* 44, 1360 (1973).
- 65. D. Dew-Hughes, "Flux pinning mechanisms in type II superconductors", *Philos.*Mag., **30** 293 (1974).
- 66. D. Dew-Hughes, "The role of grain boundaries in determining  $J_c$  in high-field high-current superconductors", *Philos. Mag.*, **55** 459. (1987).
- 67. B. J. Shaw, "Grain size and film thickness of Nb<sub>3</sub>Sn formed by solid-state diffusion in the range 650–800 °C", *J. Appl. Phys.* **47**, 2143 (1976).
- 68. E. Martínez, P. Mikheenko, M. Martínez-López, A. Millán, A. Bevan and J. S. Abell, "Flux pinning force in bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> with variable grain size", *Phys. Rev. B*, **75**, 134515 (2007).
- 69. P. Mikheenko, E. Martínez3, A Bevan, J. S. Abell and J. L. MacManus-Driscoll, "Grain boundaries and pinning in bulk MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **20** S264-S270 (2007).
- 70. Z. X. Shi, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, E. W. Collings, X. Peng, M. Rindfleisch and M. J. Tomsic, "Doping effect and flux pinning mechanism of nano-SiC additions in MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **24** 065015 (2011).

- 71. A. Yamamoto, J. Shimoyama, K. Kishio and T. Matsushita, "Limiting factors of normal-state conductivity in superconducting MgB<sub>2</sub>: an application of mean-field theory for a site percolation problem", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **20** 658 (2007).
- 72. M. A. Susner, M. Bhatia, M. D. Sumption and E. W. Collings, "Electric resistivity, Debye temperature, and connectivity in heavily doped bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors", *J. Appl. Phys.* **105**, 103916 (2009).
- 73. A. Yamamoto, H. Tanaka, J. Shimoyama, H. Ogino, K. Kishio and T. Matsushita, "Towards the Realization of Higher Connectivity in MgB<sub>2</sub> Conductors: In-situ or Sintered Ex-situ?", *Jpn. J. Appl. Phys.* **51** 010105 (2012).
- 74. S. X. Dou, A. V. Pan, S. Zhou, M. Ionescu, H. K. Liu and P. R. Munroe, "Substitution-induced pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor doped with SiC nanoparticles", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **15**, 1587 (2002).
- 75. S. X. Dou, A. V. Pan, S. Zhou, M. Ionescu, X. L. Wang, J. Horvat, H. K. Liu and P. R. Munroe, "Superconductivity, critical current density, and flux pinning in MgB<sub>2-x</sub>(SiC)<sub>x/2</sub> superconductor after SiC nanoparticle doping", *J. Appl. Phys.* 94 1850 (2003).
- 76. R. F. Klie, J. C. Idrobo, N. D. Browning, K. A. Regan, N. S. Rogado and R. J. Cava, "Direct observation of nanometer-scale Mg- and B-oxide phases at grain boundaries in MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **79**, 1837 (2001).
- 77. Y. Takano, H. Takeya, H. Fujii, H. Kumakura, T. Hatano, K. Togano and H. Kito,
   H. Ihara, "Superconducting Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> Bulk Materials Prepared by High
   Pressure Sintering", Appl. Phys. Lett. 78, 2914 (2001).

- 78. A. Tampieria, G. Celottia, S. Sprioa, R. Caciuffob and D. Rinaldib, "Study of the sintering behaviour of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor during hot-pressing", *Physica C* **400** 97–104 (2004).
- 79. J. M. Rowell, "The widely variable resistivity of MgB<sub>2</sub> samples", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **16** R17–R27 (2003).
- 80. T. Matsushita, M. Kiuchi, A. Yamamoto, J. Shimoyama and K. Kishio, "Critical current density and flux pinning in superconducting MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Physica C* **468** 1833-1835 (2008).
- 81. T. Takenobu, T. Ito, Dam Hieu Chi, K. Prassides and Y. Iwasa, "Intralayer carbon substitution in the MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor", *Phys. Rev. B* **64**, 134513 (2001).
- 82. S. Lee, T. Masui, A. Yamamoto, H. Uchiyama and S. Tajima, "Carbon-substituted MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals", *Physica C* **397** 7 (2003).
- 83. T. Masui, S. Lee and S. Tajima, "Carbon-substitution effect on the electronic properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals", *Phys. Rev. B*, **70** 024504 (2004).
- 84. E. Ohmichi, T. Masui, S. Lee, S. Tajima and T. Osada, "Enhancement of irreversibility field in carbon-substituted MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystals", *J. Phys. Soc. Jpn.*, **73** 2065 (2004).
- 85. C. Krutzler, M. Zehetmayer, M. Eisterer, H.W. Weber, N.D. Zhigadlo, J. Karpinski, and A. Wisniewski, "Anisotropic reversible mixed-state properties of superconducting carbon-doped Mg(B<sub>1-x</sub>C<sub>x</sub>)<sub>2</sub> single crystals", *Phys. Rev. B*, **74** 144511 (2006).

- 86. S. M. Kazakov, R. Puzniak, K. Rogacki, A. V. Mironov, N. D. Zhigadlo, J. Jun, C. Soltmann, B. Batlogg and J. Karpinski, "Carbon substitution in MgB<sub>2</sub> single crystal: structural and superconducting properties", *Phys. Rev. B*, **71** 024533 (2005).
- 87. M. Bhatia, M. D. Sumption, E. W. Collings, "Effect of various additions on upper critical field and irreversibility field of in-situ MgB<sub>2</sub> superconducting bulk material", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.*, **15** 3204-3206 (2005).
- 88. M. D. Sumption, M. Bhatia, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic, S. Soltanian, S. X. Dou, E. W. Collings, "Large upper critical field and irreversibility field in MgB<sub>2</sub> wires with SiC additions", *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, 86 092507 (2005).
- 89. J. H. Kim, S. Zhou, M. S. Hossain, A. V. Pan and S. X. Dou, "Carbohydrate doping to enhance electromagnetic properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **89**, 142505 (2006).
- 90. Z. Gao, Y. Ma, X. Zhang, D. Wang, H. Yang, H. Wen and K. Watanabe, "Influence of oxygen contents of carbohydrate dopants on connectivity and critical current density in MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **91**, 162504 (2007).
- 91. S. D. Bohnenstiehl, M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, E. W. Collings, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Rindfleisch and R. Boone, "Carbon doping of MgB<sub>2</sub> by toluene and malic-acid-in-toluene", *Physica C*, **471** 3-4 108-111 (2011).
- 92. J. V. Marzik, R. J. Suplinskas, R. H. T. Wilke, P. C. Canfield, D. K. Finnemore, M. Rindfleisch, J. Margolies and S. T. Hannahs, "Plasma synthesized doped B powders for MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors", *Physica C* **423**, 3–4 83–88 (2005).

- 93. M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, M. D. Sumption, E. W. Collings, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic and J. V. Marzik, "Enhanced critical fields and superconducting properties of pre-doped B powder-type MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **24**, 012001 (2011).
- 94. J. Kortus, O. V. Dolgov, R. K. Kremer and A. A. Golubov, "Band filling and interband scattering effects in MgB<sub>2</sub>: carbon versus aluminum doping", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **94**, 027002 (2005).
- 95. M. Eisterer, "Magnetic properties and critical currents of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **20**, R47–R73 (2007).
- 96. J.H. Kim, S. Oh, Y.-U. Keo, S. Hata, H. Kumakura, A. Matsumoto, M. Mitsuhara, S. Choi, Y. Shimada, M. Maeda, J.L. MacManus-Driscoll and S.X. Dou, "Microscopic role of carbon on MgB<sub>2</sub> wire for critical current density comparable to NbTi", NPG Asia Mater., 4 1 (2012).
- 97. M. A. Susner, S. D. Bohnenstiehl, S. A. Dregia, M. D. Sumption, Y. Yang, J. J. Donovan and E. W. Collings, "Homogeneous carbon doping of magnesium diboride by high-temperature, high-pressure synthesis", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **104**, 162603 (2014).
- 98. S. D. Bohnenstiehl, "Thermal analysis, phase equilibria, and superconducting properties in MgB<sub>2</sub> and carbon doped MgB<sub>2</sub>", Ph.D. thesis, The Ohio State University (2011).

- 99. M. A. Susner M. D. Sumption, M. A. Rindfleisch and E. W. Collings, "Critical current densities of doped MgB<sub>2</sub> strands in low and high applied field ranges: The  $J_c(B)$  crossover effect", *Physica C*, **490** 20-25 (2014).
- 100. W. X. Li, R. Zeng, L. Lu, Y. Zhang, S. X. Dou, Y. Li, R. H. Chen and M. Y. Zhu, "Improved superconducting properties of in situ powder-in-tube processed Mg<sub>1.15</sub>B<sub>2</sub>/Fe wires with nano-size SiC addition", *Physica C* **469** 1519–1522 (2009).
- 101. M. A. A. Mahmud, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic, J. Yue and E. W. Collings, "Comparison of critical current density in MgB<sub>2</sub> with different boron sources and nano-particle dopant additions", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.*, 19 2756-2759 (2009).
- 102. M. Mudgel, V. P. S. Awana, H. Kishan and G. L. Bhalla, "Significant improvement of flux pinning and irreversibility field in nano-carbon-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor", *Solid State Commun.*, **146** 300-334 (2008).
- 103. J. S. Slusky, N. Rogado, K. A. Regan, M. A. Hayward, P. Khalifah, T. He, K. Inumaru, S. M. Loureiro, M. K Haas, H. W. Zandbergen and R. J. Cava, "Loss of superconductivity with the addition of Al to MgB<sub>2</sub> and a structural transition in Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub>", *Nature* **410**, 343-345 (2001).
- 104. Y. Zhong, M. Yang and Z. K. Liu, "Contribution of first-principles energetics to Al-Mg thermodynamic modeling", *Calphad.* **29**, 303-311 (2005).
- 105. J. Q. Li, L. Li, F. M. Liu, C. Dong, Y. Xiang and Z. X. Zhao, "Superconductivity, superstructure, and structure anomalies in Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. B* **65** 132505 (2002).

- 106. J. Y. Xiang, D. N. Zheng, J. Q. Li, L. Li, P. L. Lang, H. Chen, C. Dong, G. C. Che, Z. A. Ren, H. H Qi, H. Y Tian, Y. M Ni and Z. X Zhao, "Superconducting properties and c-axis superstructure of Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Al<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. B* **65** 214536 (2002).
- 107. M. Putti, C. Ferdeghini, M. Monni, I. Pallecchi, C. Tarantini, P. Manfrinetti, A. Palenzona, D. Daghero, R. S. Gonnelli and V. A. Stepanov, "Critical field of Aldoped MgB<sub>2</sub> samples: Correlation with the suppression of the σ-band gap", *Phys. Rev. B* 71, 144505 (2005).
- 108. J. Karpinski, N. D. Zhigadlo, G. Schuck, S. M. Kazakov, B. Batlogg, K. Rogacki, R. Puzniak, J. Jun, E. Müller, P. Wägli, R. Gonnelli, D. Daghero, G. A. Ummarino and V. A. Stepanov, "Al substitution in MgB<sub>2</sub> crystals: Influence on superconducting and structural properties", *Phys. Rev. B* 71, 174506 (2005).
- 109. H. W. Zandbergen, M. Y. Wu, H. Jiang, M. A. Hayward, M. K. Haas and R. J. Cava, "The complex superstructure in  $Mg_{1-x}Al_xB_2$  at  $x\approx0.5$ ", *Physica C* **366** 221–228 (2002).
- 110. S. Agrestini, D. Di Castro, M. Sansone, N. L. Saini, A. Saccone, S. De Negri, M. Giovannini, M. Colapietro and A. Bianconi, "High T<sub>c</sub> superconductivity in a critical range of micro-strain and charge density in diboribes", J. Phys.: Condens. Matter 13 11689–11695 (2001).
- 111. P. Vajeeston, P. Ravindran, C. Ravi and R. Asokamani, "Electronic structure, bonding, and ground-state properties of AlB<sub>2</sub>-type transition-metal diborides", *Phys. Rev. B* **63**, 045115 (2001).

- 112. R. Arroyave, D. Shin and Z. K. Liu, "Modification of the thermodynamic model for the Mg-Zr system", *Calphad*, **29**, 230-238 (2005).
- 113. Y. Feng., Y. Zhao, Y. P. Sun, F. C. Liu, B. Q. Fu, L. Zhou, C. H. Cheng, N. Koshizuka and M. Murakami, "Improvement of critical current density in MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors by Zr doping at ambient pressure", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **79**, 3983 (2001).
- 114. Y. Feng., Y. Zhao, A. K. Pradhan, C. H. Cheng, J. K. F. Yau, L. Zhou, N. Koshizuka and M. Murakami, "Enhanced flux pinning in Zr-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk superconductors prepared at ambient pressure", *J. Appl. Phys.* **92**, 2614 (2002).
- 115. M. Bhatia., M. D. Sumption, E. W. Collings and S. Dregia, "Increases in the irreversibility field and the upper critical field of bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> by ZrB<sub>2</sub> addition", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **87**, 042505 (2005).
- 116. X. P. Zhang, Z. S. Gao, D. L. Wang, Z. G. Yu, Y. W. Ma, S. Awaji and K. Watanabe, "Improved critical current densities in MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes with ZrB<sub>2</sub> doping", Appl. Phys. Lett. 89, 132510 (2006).
- 117. M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, A. Takase, and E. W. Collings, "Evidence for Zr site-substitution for Mg in PLD-deposited MgB<sub>2</sub> thin films", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **27**, 075009 (2014).
- 118. J. Wang, Y. Bugoslavsky, A. Berenov, L. Cowey, A. D. Caplin, L. F. Cohen, J. L. MacManus Driscoll, L. D. Cooley, X. Song and D. C. Larbalestier, "High critical current density and improved irreversibility field in bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> made by a scaleable, nanoparticle addition route", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* 81, 2026 (2002).

- 119. S. K. Chen, M. Wei and J. L. MacManus-Driscoll, "Strong pinning enhancement in MgB<sub>2</sub> using very small Dy<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> additions", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **88** 192512 (2006).
- 120. C. Yao, X. Zhang, D. Wang, Z. Gao, L. Wang, Y. Qi, C. Wang, Y. Ma, S. Awaji and K. Watanabe, "Doping effects of Nd<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> on the superconducting properties of powder-in-tube MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **24** 055016 (2011).
- 121. C. Cheng and Y. Zhao, "Enhancement of critical current density of MgB<sub>2</sub> by doping Ho<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub>", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **89** 252501 (2006).
- 122. N. Ojha, V. K. Malik, R. Singla, C. Bernhard and G. D. Varma, "The effect of carbon and rare earth oxide co-doping on the structural and superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **23** 045005 (2010).
- 123. C. E. J. Dancer, P. Mikheenko, A. Bevan, J. S. Abell, R. I. Todd, and C. R. M. Grovenor, "A study of the sintering behaviour of magnesium diboride", *J. Euro. Ceram. Soc.* **29** 1817 (2009).
- 124. G. Giunchi, S. Ceresara, G. Ripamonti, S. Chiarelli and M. Spadoni, "MgB2 reactive sintering from the elements", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Superconduct.*, **13** 3060 (2003).
- 125. Y. Yang, G. Li, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "The Influence of Densification on the Critical Current Density of MgB<sub>2</sub> Strands", presented at the Cryogenic Engineering Conference & International Cryogenic Materials Conference (CEC/ICMC) in Spokane, Washington, USA 2011.

- 126. E. W. Collings, E. Lee, M. D. Sumption and M. Tomsic, "Transport and Magnetic Properties of Continuously Processed MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Rare Metal Mat. Eng.* **31** 406–409 (2002).
- 127. S. D. Bohnenstiehl, M. A. Susner, S. A. Dregia, M. D. Sumption, J. Donovan and E. W. Collings, "Experimental determination of the peritectic transition temperature of MgB<sub>2</sub> in the Mg–B phase diagram", *Thermochim. Acta* **576**, 27–35 (2014).
- 128. G. Grasso, A. Malagoli, M. Modica, A. Tumino, C. Ferdeghini, A. S. Siri, C. Vignola, L Martini, V. Previtali and G. Volpini, "Fabrication and Properties of Monofilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconducting Tapes", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 16 271–275 (2003).
- 129. G. Giunchi, G. Ripamonti, E. Perini, T. Cavallin and E. Bassani, "Advancements in the Reactive Liquid Mg Infiltration Technique to Produce Long Superconducting MgB<sub>2</sub> Tubular Wires", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **17** 2761-2765 (2007).
- 130. J. M. Hur, K. Togano, A. Matsumoto, H. Kumakura, H. Wada and K. Kimura, "Fabrication of High-performance MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires by an Internal Mg Diffusion Process", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **21** 032001 (2008).
- 131. M. D. Sumption, X. Peng, E. Lee, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "Transport Current in MgB<sub>2</sub> based Superconducting Strand at 4.2 K and Self-Field", cond-mat/0102441 (2001).

- 132. E. W. Collings, E. Lee, M. D. Sumption, M. Tomsic, X. L. Wang, S. Soltanian and S. X. Dou, "Continuous-and Batch-Processed MgB2/Fe Strands Transport and Magnetic Properties", *Physica C* **386** 555–559 (2003).
- 133. H. Kumakura, A. Matsumoto, H. Fujii, H. Kitaguchi, S. Ooi, K. Togano and H. Hatakeyama, "Fabrication and Properties of Powder-in-Tube Processed MgB<sub>2</sub> Tapes and Wires", *Journal of Low Temperature Physics* **131** 1085-1093 (2003).
- 134. W. Goldacke, S. I. Schlachter, B. Obst, M. Eisterer, "In-situ MgB<sub>2</sub> Round Wires with Improved Properties", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 17 S490-S495 (2004).
- 135. R. Flukiger, H. L. Suo, N. Musolino, C. Beneduce, P. Toulemonde and P. Lezza, "Superconducting Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> Tapes and Wires", *Physica C*, **385** 286-305 (2003).
- 136. B. A. Glowacki, M. Majoros, M. Vickers, J. E. Evetts, Y. Shi, I. McDougall, "Superconductivity of Powder-in-Tube MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 14 193-199 (2001).
- 137. S. Soltanian, X. L. Wang, I. Kusevic, E. Babic, A. H. Li, M. J. Qin, J. Horvat, H. K. Liu, E. W. Colling, E. Lee, M. D. Sumption and S. X. Dou, "High-Transport Critical Current Density above 30 K in Pure Fe-clad MgB<sub>2</sub> Tape", *Physica C* 361 84-90 (2001).
- 138. M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. Bhatia, X. Peng, M. J. Tomsic, M. A. Rindfleisch and E. W. Collings, "Influence of Mg/B Ratio and SiC Doping on Microstructure and High Field Transport J<sub>c</sub> in MgB<sub>2</sub> Strands", Physica C 456 180–187 (2007).

- 139. M. D. Sumption, M. Bhatia, X. Wu, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, Multifilamentary, in situ route, Cu-stabilized MgB<sub>2</sub> Strands", Supercond. Sci. Technol. 18 730–734 (2005).
- 140. M. D. Sumption, M. Bhatia, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "Transport Properties of Multifilamentary, *in-situ* Route, Cu-Stabilized MgB<sub>2</sub> Strands: One Metre Segments and the  $J_c(B, T)$  Dependence of Short Samples", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **19** 155–160 (2006).
- 141. S. K. Chen, K. A. Yates, M. G. Blamire and J. L. MacManus-Driscoll, "Strong Influence of Boron Precursor Powder on the Critical Current Density of MgB<sub>2</sub>" Supercond. Sci. and Tech. 18 1473–1477 (2005).
- 142. X. Xu, M. J. Qin, K. Konstantinov, D. I. dos Santos, W. K. Yeoh, J. H. Kim and S. X. Dou, "Effect of Boron Powder Purity on Superconducting Properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>", Supercond. Sci. and Technol. 19 466–469 (2006).
- 143. J. H. Kim, W. K. Yeoh, M. J. Qin, X. Xu and S. X. Dou, "The Doping Effect of Multiwall Carbon Nanotube on MgB<sub>2</sub>/Fe Superconductor Wire", *J. Appl. Phys.* **100**, 013908 (2006).
- 144. H. Yamada, M. Hirakawa, H. Kumakura, H. Kitaguchi, "Effect of Aromatic Hydrocarbon Addition on in-situ Powder-in-Tube Processed MgB<sub>2</sub> Tapes", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **19** 175-177 (2006).
- 145. J. H. Kim, X. Xu, M. S. Hossain, D. Q. Shi, Y. Zhao, X. L. Wang, S. X. Dou and S. Choi, "Influence of Disorder on the in-field  $J_c$  of MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires using Highly Active Pyrene", *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **92** 042506-042506-3 (2008).

- 146. R. Flükiger, M. D. Shahriar, A. Hossain, C. Senatore, F. Buta and M. Rindfleisch, "A New Generation of In-Situ MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires with Improved  $J_c$  and  $B_{irr}$  Values Obtained by Cold Densification (CHPD)", *IEEE Trans Supercond.* **21** 2649 2654 (2011).
- 147. W. Goldacker, S. I. Schlachter, B. Liu, B. Obst, E. Klimenko, "Considerations on Critical Currents and Stability of MgB<sub>2</sub> Wires Made by Different Preparation Routes", *Physica C* 401 80–86 (2004).
- 148. H. Kitaguchi, A. Matsumoto, H. Hatakeyama and H. Kumakura, "*V–I* Characteristics of MgB<sub>2</sub> PIT Composite tapes: *n*-values under strain, in High Fields, or at High Temperatures", *Physica C* **401** 246–250 (2004).
- 149. H. L. Suo, P. Lezza, D. Uglietti, C. Beneduce, V. Abächerli and Flükiger R, "Transport Critical Current Densities and *n* Factors in Mono- and Multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub>/Fe Tapes and Wires Using Fine Powders", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **13** 3265-3268 (2003).
- 150. E. Martínez, M. Martínez-López, A. Millán, P. Mikheenko, A. Bevan and J. S. Abel, "Temperature and Magnetic Field Dependence of the *n*-Values of MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconductors", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **17** 2738-2741 (2007).
- 151. J. H. Kim, S. X. Dou, A. Matsumoto, S. Choi, T. Kiyoshi and H. Kumakura, "Correlation between Critical Current Density and *n*-Value in MgB<sub>2</sub>/Nb/Monel Superconductor Wires", *Physica C* **470** 1207–1210 (2010).

- 152. M. Nilsson-MeUbin, A. Parikh and S. Salama, "*I-V* Characteristics of Melt-Textured YBa<sub>2</sub>Cu<sub>3</sub>O<sub>7-x</sub> Superconductors Containing Grain Boundaries", *Physica C* **223** 19-29 (1994).
- 153. E. Zeldov, N. M. Amer, G. Koren, A. Gupta, M. W. McElfresh and R. J. Gambino, "Flux Creep Characteristics in High-Temperature Superconductors", *Appl. Phys Let* **56** 680-682 (1990).
- 154. K. Berger, J. Lévêque, D. Netter, B. Douine and A. Rezzoug, "Influence of Temperature and/or Field Dependences of the *E–J* Power Law on Trapped Magnetic Field in Bulk YBaCuO", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **17** 3028-3031 (2007).
- 155. P. Kováč, I. Hušek, T. Melišek, E. Martinez and M. Dhalle, "Properties of doped ex and in situ MgB<sub>2</sub> multi-filament superconductors", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **19** 1076–1082 (2006).
- 156. A. Malagoli, C. Bernini, V. Braccini, C. Fanciulli, G. Romano and M. Vignolo, "Fabrication and superconducting properties of multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> conductors for AC purposes: twisted tapes and strands with very thin filaments", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **22** 105017 (2009).
- 157. P. Kováč, I. Hušek, T. Melišek, L. Kopera and M. Reissner, "Stainless steel reinforced multi-core MgB<sub>2</sub> wire subjected to variable deformations, heat treatments and mechanical stressing", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **23** 065010 (2010).
- 158. P. Kováč, I. Hušek, T. Melišek and L. Kopera, "Filamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> wires twisted before and after heat treatment", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **24** 115006 (2011).

- 159. P. Kováč, L. Kopera, T. Melišek, M. Rindfleisch, W. Haessler and I. Hušek, "Behaviour of filamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> strands subjected to tensile stress at 4.2 K", Supercond. Sci. Technol. **26** 105028 (2013).
- 160. H. Kitaguchi, H. Kumakura and K. Togano, "Strain effect in MgB<sub>2</sub>/stainless steel superconducting tape", *Physica C* **363** 198-201 (2001).
- 161. H. Kitaguchi and H. Kumakura, "Superconducting and mechanical performance and the strain effects of a multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub>/Ni tape", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*18 S284 (2005).
- 162. G. Nishijima, S. J. Ye, A. Matsumoto, K. Togano, H. Kumakura, H. Kitaguchi and H. Oguro, "Mechanical properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> superconducting wires fabricated by internal Mg diffusion process", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **25** 054012 (2012)
- 163. P. Kováč, I. Hušek, T. Melišek, L. Kopera and J. Kováč, "Critical currents I<sub>c</sub>-anisotropy and stress tolerance of MgB<sub>2</sub> wires made by internal magnesium diffusion", *Supcond. Sci. Technol.* **27** 065003 (2014)
- 164. K. Katagiri, R. Takaya, K. Kasaba, K. Tachikawa, Y. Yamada, S. Shimura, N. Koshizuka and K. Watanabe, "Stress–strain effects on powder-in-tube MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes and wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **18** 351–355 (2005)
- 165. G. Z. Li, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Susner, Y. Yang, K. M. Reddy, M. A. Rindfleisch,
  M. J. Tomsic, C. J. Thong and E. W. Collings, "The critical current density of
  Advanced Internal-Mg-Diffusion-processed MgB<sub>2</sub> wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*25 115023 (2012)

- 166. P. Lezza, V. Abächerli, N. Clayton, C. Senatore, D. Uglietti, H. L. Suo and R. Flükiger, "Transport properties and exponential *n*-values of Fe/MgB<sub>2</sub> tapes with various MgB<sub>2</sub> particle sizes", *Physica C* **401** 305 (2003).
- 167. E. Martínez, A. Angural, S. Schlachter and P. Kováč, "Transport and magnetic critical currents of Cu-stabilized monofilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> conductors", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **22** 015014 (2009)
- 168. A. E. Curzon and H. G. Chlebek, "The observation of face centred cubic Gd, Tb, Dy, Ho, Er and Tm in the form of thin films and their oxidation", *J. Phys. F* **3**, 1-5 (1973).
- 169. Z. P. Yin and W. E. Pickett, "Rare-earth–boron bonding and 4f state trends in RB<sub>4</sub> tetraborides", *Phys. Rev. B* **77**, 035135 (2008).
- 170. L. D. Cooley, A. J. Zambano, A. R. Moodenbaugh, R. F. Klie, J. X. Zheng and Y. Zhu, "Inversion of two-band superconductivity at the critical electron doping of (Mg,Al)B<sub>2</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **95**, 267002 (2005).
- 171. A. J. Zambano, A. R. Moodenbaugh and L. D. Cooley, "Effects of different reactions on composition homogeneity and superconducting properties of Al-doped MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **18,** 1411–1420 (2005).
- 172. T. Matsushita, "Flux pinning in superconductors", 2nd edn, Springer, Ch. 9.2, 384-386 (2014).
- 173. M. Mudgel, L. S. Sharath Chandra, V. Ganesan, G. L. Bhalla, H. Kishan and V.
   P. S. Awana, "Enhanced critical parameters of nanocarbon doped MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor", *J. Appl. Phys.* 106 033904 (2009).

- 174. A. Yamamoto, J. Shimoyama, I. Iwayama, Y. Katsura, S. Horii and K. Kishio, "Influence of dopant particle size on the critical current properties and microstructures of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples doped with TiC and SiC", *Physica C* **463**–**465** 807–11 (2007).
- 175. P. Lezza, C. Senatore and R. Flukiger, "Improved critical current densities in B<sub>4</sub>C doped MgB<sub>2</sub> based wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **19** 1030–3 (2006).
- 176. N. Hörhager, M. Eisterer, H. W. Weber, T. Prikhna, T. Tajima and V. F. Nesterenko, "Ti and Zr doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk superconductors", *J. Phys.: Conf. Ser.* **43** 500–4 (2006).
- 177. P. N. Togouleva, N. M. Suleimanova and K. Conderb, "Pinning enhancement in MgB<sub>2</sub>-magnetic particles composites", *Physica C* **450** 45–7 (2006).
- 178. M. Mudgel, V. P. S. Awana, H. Kishan, R. Rawat, A. V. Narlokar, S. Balamurugan and G. L. Bhalla, "Impact of nano-Mo addition/substitution on the phase formation and superconductivity of Mg<sub>1-x</sub>Mo<sub>x</sub>B<sub>2</sub> (x=0.0 to 0.50)", *Mod. Phys. Lett. B* **21**, 875 (2007).
- 179. S. X. Dou, S. Soltanian, Y. Zhao, E. Getin, Z. Chen, O. Shcherbakova and J. Horvat, "The effect of nanoscale Fe doping on the superconducting properties of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **18** 710–5 (2005).
- 180. A. Tampieria, G. Celottia, S. Sprioa, D. Rinaldib, G. Baruccab and R. Caciuffo, "Effects of copper doping in MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductor", *Solid State Commun.* **121** 497–500 (2002).

- 181. C. Shekhar, R. Giri, R. S. Tiwari, O. N. Srivastava and S. K. Malik, "High critical current density and improved flux pinning in bulk MgB<sub>2</sub> synthesized by Ag addition", *J. Appl. Phys.* **101** 043906 (2007).
- 182. L. Shi, S. Zhang and H. Zhang, "Effects of Co and Mn doping on the structure and superconductivity of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Solid State Commun*, **147** 27 (2008).
- 183. Q. Zhao, Y. C. Liu, S. Penner, L. M. Yu, Z. Dong and Z. M. Gao, "Characterization and the mechanism of formation of the ternary compound MgNi<sub>2.5</sub>B<sub>2</sub> in Ni-doped MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, **22** 075024 (2009).
- 184. J. Huo, Y. C. Liu, Z. Dong and H. Jiang, "Effect of Sn-doping on the sintering process of MgB<sub>2</sub> and its superconductive properties", *J Mater Sci: Mater Electron*, **22** 233 (2011).
- 185. C. Shekhar, R. Giri, R. S. Tiwari, D. S. Rana, S. K. Malik and O. N. Srivastava, "Effect of La doping on microstructure and critical current density of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **18** 1210–4 (2005).
- 186. Y. Takikawa, M. Takeda, M. Migita, M. Uehara, T. Kuramoto and Y. Kimishima, "Effect of W-addition on pinning property of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Physica C*, **471** 905 (2011).
- 187. J. C. Grivel, N. Anderson, P. G. A. P. Pallewatta, Y. Zhao, and M. V. Zimmermann, "Influence of Bi, Se and Te additions on the formation temperature of MgB<sub>2</sub>", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.*, **25** 015010 (2012).
- 188. L. B. S. DaSliva, D. Rodrigues, G. Serrano, V. C. V. Metzner, M. T. Malachevsky and A. Serquis, "MgB<sub>2</sub> superconductors with addition of other diboride and SiC", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Superconduct.*, 21 2639 (2011).

- 189. M. Gharaibeh, B. A. Albiss, I. Jumah, and I. M. Obaidat, "Effective incorporation of nanoceria into polycrystalline MgB<sub>2</sub>", *J. Appl. Phys.*, **107** 063908 (2010).
- 190. M. Burdusel, G. Aldica, S. Popa, M. Enculescu and P. Badica, "MgB<sub>2</sub> with addition of Sb<sub>2</sub>O<sub>3</sub> obtained by spark plasma sintering technique", *J. Mater. Res.*, **47** 3828 (2012).
- 191. D. Rodrigues, J. Jiang, Y. Zhu, P. M. Voyles, D. C. Larbalestier and E. E. Hellstrom, "Flux pinning optimization of MgB<sub>2</sub> bulk samples prepared using high energy ball milling and addition of TaB<sub>2</sub>", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Superconduct.*, **19** 2797 (2009).
- 192. Y. Yang, M. A. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. A. Rindfleisch, M. J. Tomsic and E. W. Collings "Influence of Strand Design, Boron Type, and Carbon Doping Method on the Transport Properties of Powder-in-Tube MgB<sub>2-x</sub>C<sub>x</sub> Strands", *IEEE Trans. Appl. Supercond.* **22** 6200110 (2012).
- 193. Y. Yang, "C doping Report", Internal Report, 2010.
- 194. Y. Yang, "Variable Temperature Measurements Report", *Internal Report*, 2010.
- 195. Y. Yang, "Heat Treatment Optimization Report", *Internal Report*, 2010.
- 196. Y. Yang, G. Li, M. Susner, M. D. Sumption, M. Rindfleisch, M. Tomsic and E.
  W. Collings, "Influence of twisting and bending on the J<sub>c</sub> and n-value of multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", Physica C, 519 188-123 (2015).
- 197. M. Nilsson-Mellbin, A. Parikh and K. Salama, "*I-V* characteristics of melt-textured YBa<sub>2</sub>Cu<sub>3</sub>O<sub>7-x</sub> superconductors containing grain boundaries", *Physica C*, **223** 19-29 (1994).

- 198. N. Schönborg and S. Hörnfeldt, "Model of the temperature dependence of the hysteresis losses in a high-temperature superconductor", *Physica C*, **372-376** 1734-1738 (2004).
- 199. Y. Yang, M. A. Susner and M. D. Sumption, "Critical Current and *n*-values of MgB<sub>2</sub> strands in a range of B-T", presented in the Cryogenic Engineering Conference & International Cryogenic Materials Conference (CEC/ICMC) in Spokane, Washington, USA 2011.
- 200. Z. X. Shi, M. A. Susner, M. Majoros, M. D. Sumption, X. Peng, M. Rindfleisch,
  M. J. Tomsic and E. W. Collings, "Anisotropic connectivity and its influence on critical current densities, irreversibility fields, and flux creep in in situ processed
  MgB<sub>2</sub> strands", Supercond. Sci. Technol., 23 045018 (2010).
- 201. P. Fabbricatore, M. Greco, R. Musenich, P. Kovac, I. Husek and F. Gomory, "Influence of the sintering process on critical currents, irreversibility lines and pinning energies in multifilamentary MgB<sub>2</sub> wires", *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* **16** 364–370 (2003).
- 202. M. Pissas, E. Moraitakis, D. Stamopoulos, G. Papavassiliou, V. Psycharis and S. Koutandos, "Surface Barrier and Bulk Pinning in MgB<sub>2</sub> Superconductor", *Journal of Superconductivity: Incorporating Novel Magnetism* 14 5 (2001).
- 203. T. T. M. Palstra, B. Batlogg, L. F. Schneemeyer and J. V. Waszczak, "Thermally Activated Dissipation in Bi<sub>2.2</sub>Sr<sub>2</sub>Ca<sub>0.8</sub>Cu<sub>2</sub>O<sub>8+δ</sub>", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **61**, 1662 (1988).
- 204. S. X. Dou, O. Shcherbakova, W. K. Yeoh, J. H. Kim, S. Soltanian, X. L. Wang,C. Senatore, R. Flukiger, M. Dhalle, O. Husnjak and E. Babic, "Mechanism of

- enhancement in electromagnetic properties of MgB<sub>2</sub> by Nano SiC Doping", *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **98**, 097002 (2007).
- 205. P. Kovac, I. Husek, T. Melisek, J. C. Grivel, W. Pachla, V. Strbik, R. Diduszko, J. Homeyer and N. H. Andersen, "The role of MgO content in ex situ MgB<sub>2</sub> wires", Rapid Communication, *Supercond. Sci. Technol.* 17 L41–L46 (2004).
- 206. L. P. Aldridge, "Accuracy and precision of an X-ray diffraction method for analysing portland cements", *Cement and Concrete Research* **12** 4 437-446 (1982).
- 207. J. I. Goldstein *et al.*, "Scanning Electron Microscopy and X-ray Micronalysis", 3<sup>rd</sup> ed, Plenum Press, New York (2003).